JULY 1956

PRICE 25c

FACTS FORUMEWS

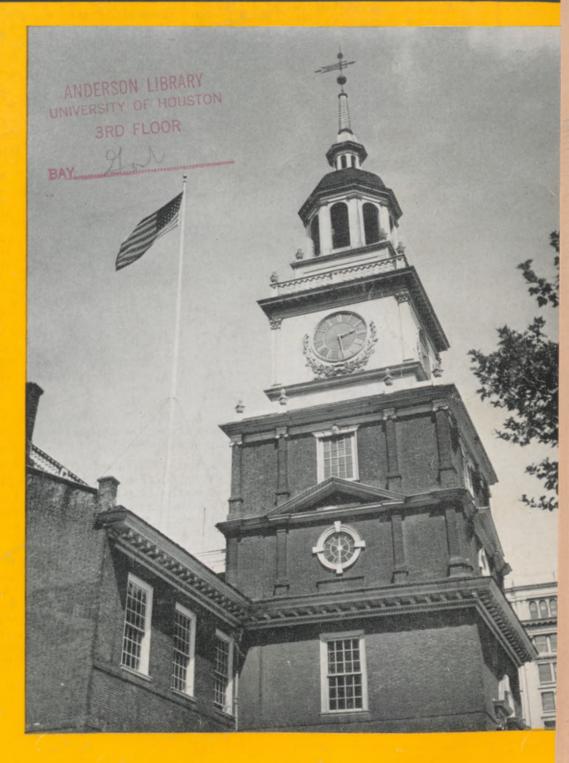


America's Most Thought-Provoking Magazine

he Southern anifesto

ended and Condemned

he Communist 1 the assroom



Will Income Taxes Destroy Capitalism?

READERS REPORT

When We Do Not Exercise Our Rights

A recent annual school district meeting at Concord, New Hampshire, drew the attendance of only 225 citizens, according to an editorial in the *Manchester* (N. H.) *Union Leader* entitled "Mighty Poor 'Economy.'"

At this meeting a motion to restore high school driver-training, which had been sponsored by the Concord Safety Council, was discarded.

The editorial asks "What would have been the decision if there had been a reasonable turnout of voters?" pointing out that death and destruction cost a great deal more than the expenses of the driving course would have cost — and not in dollars alone.

Here is a "grass roots" example of what can happen on a national scale if you and I fail to speak up for the philosophy of government in which we believe.

A Sentence to Learn — and Teach

According to the Borger (Texas) News-Herald, when a 17-year-old boy of Concord, N. C., pleaded guilty to speeding, Judge Clyde L. Propost, Jr., fined the youth \$35, and also sentenced him to write a five-page essay on safe driving, plus lecture his Sunday School and high school English classes on the subject.

Judge Propost's sentence, in all its simplicity, seems to represent the true American ideal of justice.

Defeating the Attack on Youth

A reader has sent us an account by Dr. George W. Crane of constructive action being taken by Reverend Philip Lee, the Chinese pastor of the Community Christian Church in Chicago's Chinatown, and Mrs. Lee, in educating toddlers between the ages of 3 and 5, teaching them English so that at the age of 5 they will be able to enter the Chicago kindergartens and understand their teachers as well as their American classmates. Both the children and their parents are attracted to the church by this means.

Rev. Lee saw his high school classmates lured to Russia from China on all-expense-paid scholarships, and has seen none of them since 1924, but observes that now their names appear on the roster of Chinese Communist delegations to the United Nations and other international assemblies.

Rev. Lee's philosophy is that "If Christianity is to defeat atheistic communism, we must certainly be as farsighted as the Communist leaders and start with the children."

Congress of Freedom Seeks Exposure of Communist Pressure Operations

As a result of the meeting of the Congress of Freedom in Dallas, Texas, April 5 to 7, the U. S. Congress has been petitioned to undertake, investigate, and disclose to the American people before it is too late a full-scale public inquiry into the techniques and operations of the well-established pressure patterns designed and employed for the paralysis of anti-Communist activities in Congress, as already demonstrated and documented by the experiences of Congress.

American Council of Churches Warns Southern Baptists

Meeting in Fort Worth, Texas, April 25-27, the American Council of Churches called upon Southern Baptists vigorously to protest and object to the reception and appearance before their convention of five Baptist leaders from Russia, pointing out:

Alexander Karev, the General Secretary of the Evangelical Christian Baptist Union of Moscow, was a leader in the Revolution of 1917 and has, himself, been identified by Latvian Baptists as a member of the GPU, secret police, and he has personally been responsible for the carrying away of Baptist pastors to concentration camps. The Christian church in this hour of compromise and confusion must stand firm and lift its voice everywhere against doing business with the Reds, including their Red clergy.

The trip of Dr. Louie D. Newton, former President of the Southern Baptist Convention, to Russia several years ago has been exploited

by the Communists, and the American Russian Institute, declared subversive by the Attorney General's office, has circulated Dr. Newton's report throughout the churches of the world.

Indiana P-TA Revolt

Seven Marion County, Indiana, units have seceded from the Indiana P-TA, as reported by the Educational News Service, P. O. Box 231, Fullerton, Calif.:

WI

For

IT Co

To

TV

Co

WI

Por

Por

SEC

'Keep to the Issues, Ladies" was the heading of an Indianapolis Star editorial of April 14th. The Star, in a previous editorial, had charged that a "self-perpetuating hierarchy" controls the P-TA and directs its legislative program. "We suggested that there was an absence of democratic rule in P-TA," continued the April 14th editorial. The editorial then proceeds to demonstrate the failure to permit local rule despite the claims of the president of the Marion County Council. The editorial further suggests that "the State Assembly investigate Communist influences in all educational groups and organizations influencing educational groups in Indiana. We will submit ourselves as first witnesses, if they like."

American Principles and Traditions Fostered

Mr. Norris J. Nelson, Executive Director of the Republican Educational Foundation of Ripon, Wisconsin, has written that the name of that organization has recently been changed to "The Foundation for American Principles and Traditions." According to Mr. Nelson, the name "Republican" often caused the Foundation to be identified by the press and the public in general as being connected with the Republican party, or as a foundation engaged in political propaganda.

Senator William Knowland has endorsed this foundation, saying:

The Foundation for American Principles and Traditions seeks to restore to American thinking, by reaching the minds of our present and future citizens, all of the basic undertanding of free enterprise and sound progress on which the nation was founded.

America's Most Thought-Provoking Magazine

Volume 5 Number 7 July, 1956

IN THIS ISSUE____

of

na, ana

nal ler-

as

ar

in

ed

ed

0he

ial he ite he

di-

111nal ic-

na.

rst

tive

ıca-

con-

that

een

for ns.

ime

unress

eing can

d in

en

to

by ent

sic

ind

| ш | | | | |
|---|---|-----|------|------|
| ı | The Southern Manifesto Defended and Condemned | | | 2 |
| I | Defense by Congressmen | | | 4 |
| ı | The Manifesto and the Supreme Court, Rep. E. L. Forrester | | | 4 |
| I | Criticisms by Congressmen | | | 9 |
| ı | One Hundred and One Congressmen vs. the Nine Justices, | | | |
| ı | Alexander M. Bickel | | | 11 |
| ı | THE MIND AND THE SPIRIT IN NATIONAL SECURITY, Adm. Arthur Radford | | | 14 |
| ı | COMMUNIST IN THE CLASSROOM | | | 16 |
| ı | INCOME TAXES DESTROY CAPITALISM? | | | 25 |
| ı | FOUR-STAR PROGRAMS | | | 32 |
| ı | (Description of Facts Forum's Wookly TV and Radio Shows) | | | |
| ı | A BACKGROUND FOR PEACE AND WAR, Maj. Gen. Russel B. Reynolds, USA | -R | et. | 34 |
| ı | COULD HAPPEN AGAIN. Walter Taylor | | | 37 |
| ı | FENCES lack McDowell | | | 39 |
| ı | THE HULLABALLOO ABOUT MENTAL HEALTH? | | | 40 |
| ı | densation of The Language of Communism, Harry Hodgkinson | | | 47 |
| ı | "AMERICAN'S CONCEPTION OF HIS BASIC BICHTS Jerry Robertson | | | 56 |
| ı | REVIEW | | | 57 |
| ı | UURCCPIPE | | 57 | -64 |
| ı | AND KADIO SCHEDIH EC | | | 58 |
| ı | LENT BITTEC | | - | 62 |
| ı | MING LETTERS TO THE EDITORS | | | 62 |
| ı | Uliertions and Poli (Hiertion Winners | | | 65 |
| ı | | | | 65 |
| ı | SLOGAN FOR THE MONTH | | | 65 |
| | Photo Cardity Page 14 Declaration of Indonendones United Programmer 15 Congress | Wo | chin | 00 |
| ı | Photo Credits: Page 14, Declaration of Independence, United Press; page 15, George Wide World; page 15, Church Spire, Underwood & Underwood; pages Photos exclusive of Gov Meyner, Media Services, Trenton, N. L. Sen, E. | 32, | 33, | Reni |

Photos, exclusive of Gov. Meyner, Media Services, Trenton, N. J.; Sen. Dirksen, Jon's Studios, Chicago, Ill.; and Sen. Lehman, Pach Bros., N. Y.

FRONT COVER: Independence Hall, Philadelphia, where on July 4, 1776, the Declaration of Independence was proclaimed to Congress and read to the people assembled on Independence Square. The Continental Congress assembled here, and Washington was here chosen Commander-in-Chief in 1775. The building is now a museum of early Americana.

Facts Forum News Reprints

| Constitution of the U.S. | Less than 100 | 100 | 500 | 1,000 |
|--|---------------------|-----------|-------|--------------------|
| (12-page folder) Article: Art for Whose Sake? | 15c each | 14.50 | 70.00 | 130.00 |
| Bebuttal: Modern Art and Free | edom \10c pet set | 9.00 | 40.00 | 75.00 |
| Reprints of other arti | cles will be made a | available | upon | sufficient demand. |

OFFICIAL PUBLICATION of Facts Forum, Inc., Jackson Street, Dallas 1, Texas. Published the interests of Facts Forum participants of others concerned with dispelling public apathy. Condeclass mailing privileges authorized at Dallas, Printed in U.S.A.

Printed in U.S.A.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS: Robert H. Dedman,
Gilbert, John L. Dale, Vice-President; Warren
Gilbert, Jr., Secretary; Joe Nash, Treasurer;
G.E. P. Lamberth, Mrs. Sue McCrary, Robert
Cossett.

PACTS FORUM is a nationwide public educa-rost organization dedicated to arousing public system important current events and stimulating participation in the shaping of public

FACTS FORUM is nonprofit and nonpartisan, supporting no political candidate or party. Facts Forum's activities are designed to present not just one view of a controversial issue, but opposing views, believing that it is the right and the obligation of the American people themselves to learn all the facts and come to their own conclusions.

SIGNED ARTICLES appearing in FACTS FORUM NEWS do not necessarily represent the opinion of the editors.

MANUSCRIPTS submitted to FACTS FORUM NEWS should be accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelopes. Publisher assumes no responsibility for return of unsolicited manuscripts.

SUBSCRIPTION RATES in the U.S. and U.S. possessions, \$3 per year, \$5 for two years, and \$7 for 3 years. All other countries, \$4 per year. To subscribe, see page 57.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS: Send old address (exactly as imprinted on mailing label of your copy of the magazine) and new address to FACTS FORUM NEWS, Department CA, Dallas 1, Texas. Please allow three weeks for changeover.

Don't Miss . . .



Facts Forum News

A condensation of Franklin L. Maier's recent book. World Peace by Covenant

An attorney looks at United Nations as an international organization for securing peace. His treatment of this complex subject is profound, objective, and scholarly, being derived from a background of wide practice in international law and other legal fields. The message of this book is timely and of vital importance to all thinking Americans.

Do We Need **Electoral Reform?**

> With party conventions scheduled for a lion's share of the spotlight in coming national events, what better time to focus attention upon the intricate workings of the electoral system? Do you know how the President and Vice President are elected? Does your vote really count? If you don't like the present system, what changes would you make? In the August issue we take a good look at the electoral provision in the Constitution, and also examine various proposals for

Is the U.S. Immigration Policy Fair?

Some say our present immigration policy reflects suspicion toward all and bigotry toward some. They insist this is not in keeping with the principles which made America a citadel of freedom and a haven for the oppressed. Others protest that any relaxation in immigration policy would be disastrous and pose a threat to the American way of life. Read the arguments of both sides next month.

THE

Southern Manifesto.

DECLARATION OF CONSTITUTIONAL PRINCIPLES

(THE SOUTHERN MANIFESTO)

THE unwarranted decision of the Supreme Court in the public school cases is now bearing the fruit always produced when men substitute naked power for established law.

The Founding Fathers gave us a Constitution of checks and balances because they realized the inescapable lesson of history that no man or group of men can be safely entrusted with unlimited power. They framed this Constitution with its provisions for change by amendment in order to secure the fundamentals of government against the dangers of temporary popular passion or the personal predilections of public officeholders.

We regard the decision of the Supreme Court in the school cases as a clear abuse of judicial power. It climaxes a trend in the federal judiciary undertaking to legislate, in derogation of the authority of Congress, and to encroach upon the reserved rights of the states and the people.

The original Constitution does not mention education. Neither does the Fourteenth Amendment nor any other amendment. The debates preceding the submission of the Fourteenth Amendment clearly show that there was no intent that it should affect the systems of education maintained by the states.

The very Congress which proposed the amendment subsequently provided for segregated schools in the District of Columbia.

When the amendment was adopted, in 1868, there were thirty-seven States of the Union. Every one of the twentysix states that had any substantial racial differences among its people either approved the operation of segregated schools already in existence or subsequently established such schools by action of the same law-making body which considered the Fourteenth Amendment.

As admitted by the Supreme Court in the public school case (Brown v. Board of Education), the doctrine of separate but equal schools "apparently originated in Roberts v. City of Boston * * (1849), upholding school segregation against attack as being violative of a state constitutional guarantee of equality." This constitutional doctrine began in the North - not in the South, and it was followed

not only in Massachusetts, but in Connecticut, New York agit Illinois, Indiana, Michigan, Minnesota, New Jersey, Ohio chan Pennsylvania, and other northern states until they, exercis cert. ing their rights as states through the constitutions of the processes of local self-government, changed their school systems.

ous

outs

fund

reser

lishe

decla

lawfi

Cong

about

Const

Int

gitate

crupt

In the case of Plessy v. Ferguson, in 1896, the Suprem Court expressly declared that under the Fourteent Amendment no person was denied any of his rights the states provided separate but equal public facilities This decision has been followed in many other cases. is notable that the Supreme Court, speaking through Chie Justice Taft, a former president of the United State unanimously declared, in 1927, in Lum v. Rice, that the "separate but equal" principle is "within the discretion" the state in regulating its public schools and does no conflict with the Fourteenth Amendment."

This interpretation, restated time and again, became part of the life of the people of many of the states al confirmed their habits, customs, traditions, and way life. It is founded on elemental humanity and commo sense, for parents should not be deprived by government of the right to direct the lives and education of the own children.

Though there has been constitutional amendment act of Congress changing this established legal principle almost a century old, the Supreme Court of the Unit States, with no legal basis for such action, undertook exercise their naked judicial power and substituted the personal political and social ideas for the established

This unwarranted exercise of power by the Court, co trary to the Constitution, is creating chaos and confus in the states principally affected. It is destroying amicable relations between the white and Negro 13 that have been created through 90 years of patient effort by the good people of both races. It has planted hatel and suspicion where there has been heretofore friends and understanding.

Without regard to the consent of the governed, outside

Has the Supreme Court violated states' rights?

Does the Southern Manifesto undermine our judicial system?

Defended and Condemned

Alarm has been expressed over decisions of the U. S. Supreme Court, which some believe reflect a dangerous trend toward ultimate judicial usurpation of all states' rights. Out of this has come the Southern Manifesto, signed by 19 senators and 82 representatives, decrying the Supreme Court's encroachment on rights reserved to the states and to the people. Included here with the manifesto are statements and articles both for and against it.

York agitators are threatening immediate and revolutionary Ohio changes in our public-school systems. If done, this is certain to destroy the system of public education in some tional of the states.

school With the gravest concern for the explosive and dangerous condition created by this decision and inflamed by prem outside meddlers:

We reaffirm our reliance on the Constitution as the ghts I fundamental law of the land.

teent

race,

We decry the Supreme Court's encroachments on rights ises. I leserved to the states and to the people, contrary to estabished law and to the Constitution.

States We commend the motives of those states which have nat the declared the intention to resist forced integration by any tion of awful means.

We appeal to the states and people who are not directly effected by these decisions to consider the constitutional came Principles involved against the time when they, too, on es and sques vital to them may be the victims of judicial way of encroachment.

Even though we constitute a minority in the present congress, we have full faith that a majority of the Amerif the People believe in the dual system of government hich has enabled us to achieve our greatness and will in ent dime demand that the reserved rights of the state and of people be made secure against judicial usurpation. United We pledge ourselves to use all lawful means to bring bout a reversal of this decision which is contrary to the d the constitution and to prevent the use of force in its impleed law mentation.

In this trying period, as we all seek to right this wrong, t, con we appeal to our people not to be provoked by the of sitators and troublemakers invading our states and to ng of the pulously refrain from disorders and lawless acts. Signed by:

t effort Members of the United States Senate: Walter F. hatred orge; Richard B. Russell; John Stennis; Sam J. Ervin, Strom Thurmond; Harry F. Byrd; A. Willis Robertson; John L. McClellan; Allen J. Ellender; Russell B. Long; outside L. McClellan; Allen J. Enender, Russelland; W. Kerr Scott; John Spark-

man; Olin D. Johnston; Price Daniel; J. W. Fulbright; George A. Smathers; Spessard L. Holland.

Members of the United States House of Representa-

Alabama: Frank W. Boykin; George M. Grant; George W. Andrews; Kenneth A. Roberts; Albert Rains; Armistead I. Selden, Jr.; Carl Elliott; Robert E. Jones; George Huddleston, Jr.

Arkansas: E. C. Gathings; Wilbur D. Mills; James W. Trimble; Oren Harris; Brooks Hays; W. F. Norrell.

Florida: Charles E. Bennett; Robert L. F. Sikes; A. S. Herlong, Jr.; Paul G. Rogers; James A. Haley; D. R. Matthews; William C. Cramer.

Georgia: Prince H. Preston; John L. Pilcher; E. L. Forrester; John James Flynt, Jr.; James C. Davis; Carl Vinson; Henderson Lanham; Iris F. Blitch; Phil M. Landrum, Paul Brown.

Louisiana: F. Edward Hébert; Hale Boggs; Edwin E. Willis; Overton Brooks; Otto E. Passman; James H. Morrison; T. Ashton Thompson; George S. Long.

Mississippi: Thomas G. Abernethy; Jamie L. Whitten; Frank E. Smith; John Bell Williams; Arthur Winstead; William M. Colmer.

North Carolina: Herbert C. Bonner; L. H. Fountain; Graham A. Barden; Carl T. Durham; F. Ertel Carlyle; Hugh Q. Alexander; Woodrow W. Jones; George A. Shuford; Charles R. Jonas.

South Carolina: L. Mendel Rivers; John J. Riley; W. J. Bryan Dorn; Robert T. Ashmore; James P. Richards; John

Tennessee: James B. Frazier, Jr.; Tom Murray; Jere Cooper; Clifford Davis; Ross Bass; Joe L. Evins.

Texas: Wright Patman; John Dowdy; Walter Rogers: O. C. Fisher; Martin Dies.

Virginia: Edward J. Robeson, Jr.; Porter Hardy, Jr.; Vaughan Gary; Watkins M. Abbitt; William M. Tuck; Richard H. Poff; Burr P. Harrison; Howard W. Smith; W. Pat Jennings; Joel T. Broyhill.1

184 Congressional Record, p. 3948 (1956).

DEFENSE

The following statements represent viewpoints of congressmen opposed to the Supreme Court's decisions

SENATOR STROM THURMOND OF SOUTH CAROLINA:

The action of this group of senators in signing and issuing a Declaration of Constitutional Principles with regard to the Supreme Court decision of May 17, 1954, is most significant. The signers of this declaration represent a large area of this nation and a great segment of its population. Solemnly and simply we have stated our position on a grave matter so as to make clear there are facts that opposing propagandists have neglected in their zeal to persuade the world there is but one side to this matter.

In suggesting that a meeting of likeminded senators be held, it was my thought that we should formulate a statement of unity to present our views and the views of our constituents on this subject. My hope also was that the statement issued should be of such a nature as to gain the support of all people who love the Constitution; that they would see in this instance the danger of other future encroachments by the federal government into fields reserved to the states and the people.

If the Supreme Court could disregard the provisions of the Constitution which were specifically designed to safeguard the rights of the states, we might as well not have a written Constitution. Not only did the Court disregard the Constitution and the historical evidence supporting that revered document; it also disregarded previous decisions of the Court itself.

I reject the philosophy of the sociologists that the Supreme Court has any authority over local public schools, supported in part by state funds.

The Court's segregation decision has set a dangerous precedent. If, in the school cases, the Court can by decree create a new constitutional provision, not in the written document, it might also disregard the Constitution in other matters. Other constitutional guaranties could be de-

stroved by new decrees.

I respect the Court as an institution and as an instrument of government created by the Constitution. I do not and cannot have regard for the nine justices who rendered a decision so clearly contrary to the Constitution.

The propagandists have tried to convince the world that the states and the people should bow meekly to the decree of the Supreme Court. I say it would be the submission of cowardice if we failed to use every lawful means to protect the rights of the people.²

REPRESENTATIVE HOWARD W. SMITH OF VIRGINIA:

. . . In the life of a nation there come times when it behooves her people to pause and consider how far she may have drifted from her moorings, and in prayerful contemplation review the consequences that may ensue from a continued deviation from the course charted by the founders of that nation.

The framework of this nation, designed in the inspired genius of our forefathers, was set forth in a Constitution, born of tyranny and oppression in a background of bitter strife and anguish and resting upon two fundamental principles:

First, that this was a government of three separate and independent departments, legislative, executive, and judicial, each supreme in, but limited to, the functions ascribed to it. Second, that the component parts should consist of independent sovereign states enjoying every attribute and power of autonomous sovereignty save only those specific powers enumerated in the Constitution and surrendered to the central government for the better government and security of all.

When repeated deviation from these fundamentals by one of the three departments threatens the liberties of the people and the destruction of the reserved powers of the respective states, in contravention of the principles of that constitution which all officials of all the three depart ments are sworn to uphold, it is meet, and the sacred obligation of those de voted to the preservation of the basic limitations on the power of the central government to apprise their associates of their alarm and the specific devia tions that threaten to change our form of government, without the consent of the governed, in the manner provided by the Constitution.

Assumed power exercised in one field today becomes a precedent and an invitation to indulge in further assumption of powers in other fields tomorrow.

tic

th

rie

gu

th

ex

ha

for

Un

ess

res

all

era

of

loss

ope

me

Pre

Wh

obt see

not

SOU

del

of 1

the

the

the

dati

elan

did

char

Therefore, when the temporary of cupants of high office in the judicial branch deviate from the limitations imposed by the Constitution, some members of the legislative branch feel impelled to call the attention of their colleagues and the country to the dangers inherent in interpretations of the Constitution reversing long-established and accepted law and based of expediency at the sacrifice of consistency.³

The article appearing below also condemns recent Supreme Court decisions

The Manifesto and the Supreme Court

By REPRESENTATIVE E. L. FORRESTER (D-Ga.)

★ On March 12, 1956, there was submitted to the Senate and the House of Representatives a "Declaration of Constitutional Principles" signed by 19 senators and 82 representatives, which is now commonly referred to as "The Southern Manifesto." The word "manifesto" is perhaps not fully un-

derstood by everyone, and consequently some confusion has arisen to its meaning. However, the work "manifesto" simply means a group declaration of principles.

That so-called manifesto was a declaration of our constitutional rights. I sincerely wish that every citizen had

2Ibid., p. 3949.

³Ibid., pp. 4003-4.

a copy of it. It is an immortal document, and as sure as the sun shines it will take its place as one of the greatest classics, and future generations from all sections of this country will be glad that someone spoke out for their fundamental and constitutional rights. I did not have the privilege of assisting in the preparation of that instrument, but I did have the privilege of signing my name thereto, and thereby telling posterity that I endorsed every word in it. That declaration was by senators and representatives from the section of our country that, more than any other section, wrote and gave us our Constitution.

T O

parts

SOV

ribute

eignty

enu

1 sur

nment

secu-

from

of the

e lib

estruc

he re

of the

which

lepart.

meet,

se de

basic basic

central

ociates

devia

r form

sent of

ovided

in one

nt and

her as fields

ary oc

udicial

itations

some

ch fee

of their

to the

ions of

g-estab

ased on

consis

ecisions

const

risen a

e word

s a dec rights zen had

Thomas Jefferson, George Mason, George Washington and the other framers of that Constitution suffered at the hands of a government possessing centralized and complete power. Those men understood the tyranny that naturally and always follows allinclusive power. The present generation, the beneficiaries of the work of those great men, has not had the experiences concerning the intoxicating qualities of unlimited power in the hands of human agents entrusted therewith. They have not personally experienced the fact that history indis-Putably proves, that human beings have always become tyrannical when all power is placed in their hands.

Framers of the Constitution labored for months; they strove to form a Union, giving that Union only the necessary powers to operate successfully, reserving to the states and our people all the rights not delegated to the federal government. Fear of tyranny, fear of unlimited power and fear of the of liberty were the influences Operating in the minds of those great men. Those men were determined to Preserve the rights won by patriots who risked conviction for treason to ⁰btain those rights. Everyone should see that original document, and take note of the fact that they diligently sought to use the right words. The deletions, erasures and substitutions of language completely illustrate that they intended our Constitution to be the judicial skeleton of our laws and the foundation of our government.

They did not intend for these foundations to be wiped out because of lamor, hysteria, treaty law or by judidecree. On the other hand they did anticipate that the future and changed conditions might make some changes and additions necessary.

They intentionally provided in our Constitution the machinery therefor. They did not intend to make these changes or additions impossible, but they certainly did not intend to make these changes or additions so easy that they could be accomplished without the knowledge of the people, and without the people having the opportunity to reflect thereon and to work their will. Inasmuch as our Constitution has been amended 22 times, the



Representative E. L. Forrester (Dem., Georgia), one of the signers of the Southern Manifesto.

argument of some that amending imposes impossible requirements falls to the ground. Likewise, the position that our Supreme Court has taken to the effect that our Constitution must be interpreted "in the light of the times" or on "changed conditions" or that the Court has learned more about "sociology" since our Constitution and amendments thereto were adopted, becomes a usurpation of power which belongs - and, despite any United States Supreme Court decision, will always belong - to the people.

Decisions usurping these powers can be found in the words of Justice Frankfurter in Wolf v. Colorado, 338 U. S. 2527, and in the article of Justice Douglas on stare decisis, and in U.S. v. Classic, 313 U.S. 316, 319 and in the five cases known as the school cases, decided in May, 1954, and reported in 347 U.S. Reports. Regard-

ing the school cases referred to, the Supreme Court said, in approaching the questions presented to the Court: "In approaching this problem we cannot turn the clock back to 1868 when the amendment was adopted, or even to 1896 when Plessy v. Ferguson was written. We must consider public education in the light of its full development and its present place in American life throughout the nation. Only in this way can it be determined if segregation in public schools deprives these plaintiffs of the equal protection of the law." What that court was actually saying was that it would not construe the Fourteenth Amendment, the basis of these decisions, according to the intentions of the lawmakers when that amendment was adopted in the Congress and that they would not construe the questions according to the intentions of the people who ratified that amendment. They were, in effect, saying that we will interpret the Constitution as it appears to us to be in harmony with our belief today, and if our beliefs change tomorrow, or a few days from now, we will again interpret that constitutional amendment as we wish it to be. In other words we will make the Constitution a chameleon, changing its color according to our moods and fancies, and as we please.

I wonder what the architects of our Constitution would think. I ask the American people, what would Mr. Jefferson, Mr. Mason, President Washington and those other great men have said if some dreamer should have said to them while they were laboring over the creation of this instrument, "You need not be so careful in selecting the proper language for this instrument, for it will mean one thing today and another thing tomorrow." Everyone knows that under that hypothesis there would have been no Constitu-

If our Supreme Court has the right to change the meaning of our organic law whenever it sees fit, or to deviate in the slightest from the meaning and intent of our people who ratified that document, then actually we have never had a Constitution. Further, it also means that what we understood were the bulwarks of our way of life have become an ambush to law-abiding citizens who planned their businesses upon the decisions of that court yesterday. It is surprising

FACTS FORUM NEWS, July, 1956

and doubtless shocking, but the Supreme Court of the United States has declared that there is no restraint placed upon it that is not self-imposed. Under these declarations just quoted the Supreme Court is endowed with the powers of a dictatorship. Irrespective of what the Supreme Court says, there are restraints placed upon it. The framers of our Constitution saw to it that there were checks and balances. The Constitution itself is a restraint. Further, our Constitution provides that the jurisdiction of the Supreme Court on all constitutional questions shall be subject to such exceptions and regulations as Congress might make.

Restraints Known

Restraints upon the Supreme Court are well known to many who would like to remove those restraints. S. 44, introduced in the 83rd Congress, completely proves that these restraints were known to be in existence. S. 44 provided that the Supreme Court would have appellate jurisdiction on all constitutional questions, leaving out the present constitutional provision that Congress would have the right to make exceptions and regulations. Had S. 44 passed and been adopted, the Congress of the United States would have surrendered the power to make exceptions and regulations, and would have deprived the people from upsetting any of the erroneous decisions (and there are many) rendered by the United States Supreme Court, and no agency of the government would have any power whatever save the Supreme Court, and the Supreme Court would have been completely free to interpret the Constitution belonging to 165 million Americans, without any lawful restraint. I will always be humbly grateful for the privilege that was mine to lead the fight in the House Committee on Judiciary and kill S. 44. I feel certain that the rank and file of our people do not know that there was ever a bill like S. 44, which by its terms would have deprived the people of any power whatsoever regarding the Supreme Court.

Some have said the southern senators and representatives had no right to issue that declaration of principles concerning the Supreme Court. Some have said that we took an oath to support the Supreme Court. I am astonished over such statements. We never took an oath to support the Supreme Court. We did take an oath to support the Constitution of the United States, and that oath carries with it the duty to criticize any branch of this government that has violated the Constitution. That oath also carries the duty to do everything possible to preserve the Constitution. The arguments are ridiculous. Our history abounds in criticisms toward the Supreme Court.

President Jackson criticized the Supreme Court severely. Indeed, one of the contributing causes of the war between the states was the refusal to accept the Supreme Court decision in the Dred Scott case. See Beveridge's "Abraham Lincoln," Vol. IV, pp. 157-158, stating that in 1858 the Republican leaders in the Senate accused the Supreme Court of being engaged in a scheme to spread slavery over the country. According to that book, the Republican party joined that criticism in unity. Page 157 of that volume says that Senator Trumbull described the Dred Sott decision as the "odious and infamous opinion of a slave-driving court" and that court must be "wholly and totally revolutionized." See Nicolay and Hay, "Lincoln Works," Vol. I, p. 229, where Mr. Lincoln chided Judge Douglas for saying that no criticism or resistance should be made against a Supreme Court decision. Mr. Lincoln reminded Judge Douglas that he had applauded criticisms of that court in the past and remarked, "It would be interesting for him to look over his recent speech and see how exactly his fierce philippies against us for resisting Supreme Court decisions fall upon his own head." Everyone remembers the harsh and continued criticisms of the Supreme Court by President Franklin Roosevelt. President Roosevelt referred to that court as nine old and tired men, and endeavored to get rid of those justices in every conceivable way. If we have lost the right to criticize the Supreme Court, Congress, or the president of the United States, then one of our greatest protections of constitutional government has been lost.

It was the combination of the school cases decisions and many other decisions that inspired a declaration of principles. For the last twenty years the Court has shown little respect for the rule of stare decisis, although that rule is hoary with age and indispens-

able as a rule of law. Stare decisis simply means "to stand by decided cases; to uphold precedent; to maintain former adjudications." The doctrine rests upon the sound principle that law by which men are governed should be fixed, definite, and known, and that when the law is declared by a court authorized to do so, such declarations, in the absence of palpable error, be accepted by the public as the law until changed by the legislative branch of the government. The Supreme Court has made many decisions holding that stare decisis is peculiarly applicable to constitutional questions, but unfortunately it has also many times ruled that stare decisis is not applicable to constitutional questions. I think the public will agree that the rule of stare decisis should apply with more force to constitutional questions than perhaps any other legal question.

Si

ba

na

UST

CO

on

Afr

inc

cor

rac

SUL

of s

stro

cau

in t

of s

fact

inha

and

peo had

deci

Valie

Uni

adol

unio

and

reco

had

subn

of th

short

held

those

of C

decis

the g

FACT

President Made Agreement

Another case that we do not like is U. S. v. Pink, 315 U. S. 203. In that case monies in a bank in New York were taken charge of by the courts of New York and that court was proceed ing by well-settled law to administer those assets in a legal way. The president of the United States made an agreement with Soviet Representative Litvinov regarding those monies, and though this agreement was made only by the president and was never submitted to the Senate for approval, the Supreme Court held that the president's agreement, like a treaty, superseded our Constitution and the laws of New York, thus saying that with one stroke of a pen the president could annihilate our Constitution and state laws.

In the case of Missouri v. Holland, 252 U. S. 416, the Supreme Court held that a treaty made with Great Britain made a law which had theretofore been held unconstitutional completely valid, by ruling that this treaty was superior to our Constitution. Those rulings are not law, and have nevel been the law, and we reserve the right to criticize them. Thomas Jefferson said: "If the treaty power is unlimited, we have no Constitution." As a result of such decisions, the report of Presi dent Truman's Committee on Civil Rights in 1947 proudly pointed out that while our Constitution did not convey delegated powers to protect civil rights, that this could be overrid

den by means of treaties, and that the doctrine regarding treaty law had obvious importance in the field of civil rights legislation. That report said further that the Human Rights Commission of the United Nations was working on an international bill of rights, and if that was accepted by the United States, a strong basis for congressional action under the treaty power may be established. It is amazing to realize that for 120 golden years our Supreme Court held that our Constitution was Supreme and that a treaty could not Override its provisions; see New Orleans v. United States, 10 Pet. 662, decided in 1836.

0

eisis

ded

ain-

loc-

iple

ned

wn,

by

dec-

able

the

tive

Su-

ions

arly

ons,

nany

not

ons.

the

with

ions

tion.

ke is

that

York

ts of

eed-

ister

resi

e an

ative

and

only

sub-

l, the

resi

iper-

laws

with

ident

and

land,

held

ritain

ofore

letely

was

Those

never

right

erson

nited,

result

Presi;

Civil

d out

d not

rotect

errid.

1956

In Shelly v. Kramer, 334 U. S. 1, the United States Supreme Court held that restrictive racial covenants in deeds were unenforceable, although for many years there was an unbroken background upholding racial covenants. It is true, of course, that these usually provided that the property conveyed would never be deeded to one of African descent. It necessarily follows, however, that any persons of African descent had the same right to incorporate in their deeds that the land could never be conveyed to any other race,

Submerged Lands Were Property of States

The result of the decision destroying these racial covenants was to cause damage to the property owners In this country exceeding the expense of some of our wars. It is a well-known act that property in a neighborhood habited by mixed races immediately and seriously declines in value. The people suffering those terrific damages ad relied upon the Court's former decisions that such covenants were alid and enforceable. When the hited States Constitution was adopted, the states brought into that mion their lands and their seacoasts, and throughout the ages it had been ecognized that while the government a highway over the seas, the bmerged lands were the property the states. The Supreme Court a hort time ago upset that ruling, and that the United States owned hose submerged lands. It took an act Congress to destroy that erroneous ecision. If those lands belonged to government, then the fish, shrimp all marine life belonged to the

government, and our citizens had been taking marine life from the sea unlawfully. Businesses built upon land that was a part of the sea would have automatically become the property of the government.

Certainly the decisions regarding the five school cases aroused the interest of the senators and representatives signing the manifesto. It would have been news to Charles Sumner and Thaddeus Stevens, the two most rabid on civil rights, when the civil rights laws and the Fourteenth Amendment were passed, that their bills touched public schools. Both confessed many times that their legislation did not. In the middle of the debate of the Fourteenth Amendment Congress paused to pass a bill conveying property in the District of Columbia for the sole use of colored children; 14 Stat. 342 (1866). Segregated schools were established in the District of Columbia in 1862 when the war between the states was raging, and segregated schools continued in the District until after the decision of the Supreme Court in 1954. Everyone knows that the District of Columbia, the seat of our government, is and has been the guinea pig for all social experiments.

Stevens and Sumner knew schools were segregated in the District, and would have stopped them if they had had any legal basis therefor. In 1871 Senator Sumner tried to pass a law outlawing school segregation in the District of Columbia, but he was unable to do so. See S. 1244, 41st Cong., 3rd Sess., Cong. Globe, 41st Cong., 3rd Sess., 1053-61. In December, 1875, President Grant recommended to Congress a constitutional amendment to require all states to maintain schools for all children, irrespective of color. That recommendation was not followed by Congress. Had not segregated schools been the law in the District of Columbia and the majority of the states in the Union, there would have been no necessity for creating Howard University in the District of Columbia for the purpose of educating colored children at the expense of the taxpayers. Certainly if the intention had been to integrate the races, there could have been no justification for such a school. When the Fourteenth Amendment was ratified, there were 37 states in the Union. Twentythree of those states had segregated schools, while some of the states had

no public schools at all. There will be found no mention of education or schools in the Fourteenth Amendment or civil rights legislation, or in the Constitution of the United States. Public schools were and continue to be specifically reserved to the states by the Tenth Amendment.

Senator Quoted

Even Senator Trumbull is quoted in Cong. Globe, 42nd Cong., 2nd Sess., (1872) 3189, as saying: "The right to go to school is not a civil right and never was." In construing the former Supreme Court decisions regarding the Fourteenth Amendment and the civil rights statutes, one must remember that the Fourteenth Amendment did provide for voting rights, sitting on juries, and other rights, implemented by civil rights legislation. Any rights covered by the Fourteenth Amendment or implementing statutes come within the purview of the Supreme Court's jurisdiction. Any rights not covered in that amendment or implementing civil rights statutes are not questions for the Supreme Court to consider. In 1896 the Supreme Court decided the case of Plessy v. Ferguson, 163 U.S., p. 537, involving transportation facilities, a field coming within the Fourteenth Amendment and implementing legislation. That court held that separate but equal facilities satisfied the Constitution. It is true that Justice Harlan, a relative of the present Justice Harlan, dissented in that case. Nevertheless, many state courts, including New York, Ohio, Indiana and California had theretofore ruled that separate but equal facilities were sufficient.

The ruling in Plessy v. Ferguson was to the effect that the Fourteenth Amendment and the implementing civil rights legislation were complied with, though the facilities be separate, if equal. Justice Harlan's dissent in this case was never intended as a dissent on the question of schools. In Cummings v. Board of Education, 175 U. S. 528 (1899), Justice Harlan wrote the opinion. That was a case involving schools, and in that case he said that separate but equal facilities satisfied every constitutional provision and law, and the Court unanimously agreed with him. The reasoning of Justice Harlan is plain: in the Plessy case he felt that the Constitution and

implementing legislation covering transportation was very different from school questions because schools were not touched by the Constitution or by legislation. A great distinction, to be sure. Gong Lum v. Rice, 275 U.S. 78 (1927), was written by Chief Justice Taft for a unanimous Court, and page 86 shows the holding to the effect that the question presented was one "within the constitutional power of the state legislature to settle without any intervention of the federal Courts under the federal Constitution.

In that case, Lum, a Chinese, demanded that he be allowed to attend a white school rather than a colored school. The Court said that if the facilities were equal, the Constitution was satisfied. The 1954 decisions of the Supreme Court in the five school cases were virtually sterile with regard to precedents. That Court did refer to the slaughter-house cases (1873) and Strauder v. West Virginia (1879). Any lawyer can certainly understand that those cases involved questions specifically covered under the Fourteenth Amendment and enabling legislation, and therefore could never be authority on a question completely divorced from the Fourteenth Amendment and implementing legislation.

Psychology Has Place

The other cases cited as authority were decided in complete harmony with the separate but equal doctrine. It is shocking that in the 1954 school case decisions the Supreme Court held that psychological knowledge at the time of the Plessy v. Ferguson case might not have been as great as modern authority. Psychology has its place, but psychology can never substitute for law. We respectfully maintain that the separate but equal doctrine is the only doctrine that makes good sense. Under these recent decisions one would assume that a male student would be within his constitutional rights to insist that he be enrolled in a school exclusively for females, and be permitted to share their dormitories, based on the contention that this all-girls' school had a better faculty than the male or coeducational school he was attending, and he was thereby deprived of his constitutional rights.

The senators and representatives signing the Southern Manifesto felt,

and we believe many all over the United States are beginning to feel, that every vestige of states' rights is being rapidly swept away, that our public schools have been the flowers of our democracy because they have been locally controlled. It is shocking to know that in the case of The Board of Education v. Barnette, 319 U.S. 624, the Supreme Court struck down as unlawful a state requirement that school children salute the American flag. It is our opinion that the local authorities making that requirement were clearly within their rights and that the Court decision was completely erroneous. It is amazing that a state furnishing education to children cannot at the same time ask a little loyalty to the flag that made that privilege possible.

State Could Not Legislate

We have a right to be discouraged concerning the rights of the states. On April 2, 1956, in the case of Pennsylvania v. Nelson, the Supreme Court by a split decision held that the state of Pennsylvania could not legislate against sedition, and upset a conviction by a court of Pennsylvania of an acknowledged member of the Communist party for a violation of the Pennsylvania Sedition Act. That reversal was predicated on the ground that where the government has legislated on that subject and occupied that field, any state law on that subject is superseded. That decision points out that 42 states, plus Alaska and Hawaii, have statutes prohibiting advocacy of the violent overthrow of our government. Apparently, that decision has wiped out the laws of those 42 states and Alaska and Hawaii. The federal law which the Supreme Court held was exclusive and prohibited state action is the law known as the Smith Act, Title 18, USC. No one was more startled over the decision of the Supreme Court than was Congressman Smith of Virginia, the author of that

That decision was rendered despite the fact that Section 3231 of Title 18 of the United States code provides: "Nothing in this title shall be held to take away or impair the jurisdiction of the courts of the several states under the laws thereof." Pennsylvania is one of the great states of our Union, and it follows that any attempt to overthrow the government of the United States is also an attempt to overthrow the government of Pennsylvania and the government of every other state in this Union.

n

to

h:

st

m

Bi

to

fe

ge

St

Wi

an tha

me

act

ide

COL

Wi

ger

cor

and fan

kno

SEN

OF

in th

be p

of so

certa

hold

me,

feats

liame

Bu

bers

sente

matte

be a

tions

one's

land:

come

guara

Unite

highes

defian

FACIS

The

To

Pending before the House Committee on Judiciary now is H. R. 3, the same Congressman Smith being the author thereof, and it simply provides that no act of Congress shall be construed to exclude state laws on the same subject, unless the act contains an express provision to that effect. By all means the people of this country should rise up and insist that H. R. 3 be speedily enacted. It is not expedient to try to pass a law to remedy only one Supreme Court decision. H. R. 3 would cover all congressional laws not containing the provision that state laws are excluded. On April 9, 1956, the Supreme Court in the case of Slochowera v. Board of Higher Education of the City of New York, ruled in a split decision that said school board could not discharge Slochowers as a schoolteacher because, when he was testifying before the Senate Subcommittee on Internal Security, he refused to answer questions concerning his membership in the Communist party during the years 1940 and 1941 on the ground that his answers might tend to incriminate him. The Board of Education acted under Section 903 of its City Charter, providing that an employee of the city claiming the privilege against self-incrimination to avoid answering a question relating to his official conduct would have his employment terminated. The majority opinion of the Supreme Court says that no sinister meaning can be in puted toward a person aserting his rights under the Fifth Amendment We do not agree with that statement

Fifth Amendment Protects

The Fifth Amendment does say that no person shall be compelled to give evidence against himself, and protects the individual from being convicted on such compelled testimony. It cel tainly does not mean that a persol exercising that privilege can insist that he continue in the most sensitive are of our country, the school room, and that the city is helpless to discharge him. Perhaps the public does not know that the same section 903 has beed invoked many times against policement in the city of New York, and that

Page 8

FACTS FORUM NEWS, July, 1956

policemen claiming the Fifth Amendment have been discharged.

0

ent

npt

nn-

rery

mit-

the

the

ides

con-

the

ains

. By

ntry

R. 3

pedi-

only

R. 3

s not

state

1956,

e of

Edu

ruled

chool

wera

n he

Sub

ne re-

rning

nunist

1941

might

ard of

903 of

at an

g the

ion to

ing to

ve his

ajority

t says

oe im

ng his

Iment.

ement

ay that

to give

rotects

nvicted

It cer

person

ist that

ve area

m, and

scharge

ot know

is been

licemen

nd that

So long as the states are permitted to legislate and to exercise their rights retained in the Tenth Amendment, we have no fear for our country. We will stake our destiny upon our faith in the majority of the states of our Union. But, when our states are not permitted to legislate on subjects covered by the federal laws, then we see grave danger to our way of life. One United States attorney general, entrusted with the destiny of our entire Union and our liberties by reason of the fact that he alone is charged with enforcement of those laws, by his failure to act, his lack of sympathy with our ideals or even his lack of ability, could bring disaster upon our heads. Without reflection upon any attorney general, past or present, a disloyal one could wreck our cherished institutions and destroy our liberties. Anyone familiar with Communist activities knows that their strategy is to infiltrate our most important government agencies and our finest private institutions.

The signers of the declaration of principles have no apologies for their criticism. We support the Constitution of the United States. We recognize the powers belonging to the states and to the citizens of our Union. We have never asked the Supreme Court to "turn back the clock." We simply ask them to keep their hands off the clock and not attempt to keep time for America, that being the inalienable right of our 165 million American citizens. We know that good people all over our land share our views. No section has a monopoly on patriotism or loyalty. The American people are waking up. We do not wish to divide our people. We know that we are facing the most relentless enemy of human history. We want and expect to win this battle, both within and without our gates. America will stand up and be counted.

sentatives cannot evade responsibility simply by inserting the phrase "lawful means" in their outrageous manifesto.⁴

SENATOR HERBERT H. LEHMAN OF NEW YORK:

... I address myself to the challenge which has been and is being offered to our constitutional processes, to law and order, and beyond even that, to the basic propositions of democracy in our country. . . This is how I react, as an individual American citizen, and as a senator of the United States from New York, to the overt defiance which has been and is being publicly offered to the decisions and decrees of the Supreme Court of the United States in regard to segregation in the public schools.

... None of us is without an underlying sense of guilt in the present situation. Each of us, both in the North and in the South, bears in his secret heart a sense of responsibility for the fact that there has been denied and there continues to be denied to a major share of the population, the basic human rights we pretend, in our Constitution, to assure to all, without distinction on the basis of race, creed, color, or previous condition of servitude.

.

And so today, we have a crisis, a crisis which some have suddenly recognized, although this crisis has been brewing for a long, long time.

But now there develops a concerted move to defy those decisions and decrees of the Supreme Court, and to persist in acts which the Court says are repugnant to the Constitution. Under these circumstance, I say . . . that the very bedrock of our nation, and of our particular form of government, is being attacked. Shall each individual in our nation have the right to say that he disagrees with the Supreme Court's interpretation of the Constitution and, therefore, will not abide by the supreme law of the land, as laid down by the Supreme Court? Obviously, that would be anarchy, and our nation would collapse in chaos and disorder.

To deny and defy the interpretation of the Constitution by the Supreme Court is to deny and defy the federal

.

4Ibid., p. 4146.

CRITICISMS

The following statements represent viewpoints of congressmen who defend the Supreme Court's decisions, and denounce the Manifesto

SENATOR PAT MCNAMARA OF MICHIGAN:

in the Senate have I had occasion to be profoundly shocked by the actions of some of my colleagues. Defeats on certain legislative matters which I hold dear naturally have disturbed me, but I have recognized such defeats as an occasional result of parliamentary warfare.

But... the declaration of 19 members of the United States Senate presented in this chamber Monday is a matter so shameful that it will forever be a dark page in American history.

To fight for one's personal convictions in legislative debate; to argue one's position before the courts of this land; to disagree with the final outcome — is a basic right insured and guaranteed by the Constitution of the United States.

The use of the Senate by 19 senalors — many of whom I hold in the highest esteem — to proclaim and urge defiance of the decision of the Supreme Court in the public-school cases is an act that cries out for condemnation. This declaration may not be outright sedition, but it certainly is subversive in its intent to undermine the integrity of the judicial system of this nation.

That the 19 senators felt very strongly about their position to use the Senate chamber for a sounding board for their prejudices — I have no doubt. But in the heat of their passion, I fear these senators have begun a tunnel under the foundations of our government. The ramifications of the move will go far beyond the question of segregation in public schools.

No amount of phrasing in this declaration — such as the pledge to use lawful means to reverse the Supreme Court decision — can dim the hatred and open defiance of law and order poorly hidden within. How will the people of these states react — when their representatives to the highest legislative body of this land set an example of this nature? These repre-

government. The Supreme Court is, as every schoolboy knows, the keystone of the arch of the judiciary, which is one of the three arches which make up the federal government. The Supreme Court is coequal with the Congress and the Executive. In its sphere

it is supreme.

By the very terms of the Constitution, the Supreme Court is supreme over the states in matters of legal interpretation, and has on numerous occasions declared provisions of state constitutions to be null and void because of conflict with the federal Constitution. There can be no supportable challenge to the supremacy or competency of the Supreme Court in deciding what is and what is not constitutional, as strongly as some might disagree with the High Court's findings. It would be absurd, if it were not so deadly serious and so highly dangerous, to hold otherwise.

This week there was read into the Congressional Record, both in this body and in the House, a manifesto signed by 19 member of the Senate and 77 members of the House of Representatives, on this subject. That manifesto pledged its signatories to undertake to overturn the Supreme Court decision in the school-segregation cases. That manifesto was certainly not inflammatory in tone, but its effect was surely to support the doctrine of nullification which has been enunciated, in one form or another, by the legislatures of the states of Alabama, Georgia, Mississippi, South Carolina, and Virginia.

That manifesto, that action by these of our colleagues, cannot go unchallenged. It cannot go unanswered in full measure. And it will not be per-

... The manifesto calls for the use of all lawful means to overturn the decision of the Supreme Court. But these words are in support of action in some states to defy the law and to prevent its enforcement. That is not lawful action.5

SENATOR HUBERT H. HUMPHREY OF MINNESOTA:

I do feel . . . once the Supreme Court of the United States has spoken, not merely upon statutory law, but upon constitutional law, that the presumption is, and should be, that the

order of the Court and the rule of the Court is the law of the land - to be obeyed and upheld.

While I do not profess to be an expert in constitutional law, I am familiar with the development of the doctrine of the power and the right of the Supreme Court of the United States to encompass within its jurisdiction the responsibility for ruling upon the constitutionality of state statutes which may or may not be in conflict with the Constitution, the power and the responsibility and the right to rule upon federal statutes which may or may not be in conflict with the Constitution, and finally the power of the Supreme Court to interpret and to apply the language of the Constitution itself.

. . . If ever there was a time when every citizen of the United States needed to be guided by compassion, kindness, understanding, tolerance yes - with love, it is now. Nothing could be worse for our republic than to have a conflict between the races. Nothing could be worse than for North and South to become divided.

.

. . . If ever there was a time when senators and members of the House of Representatives should be calling upon the people of their states to work together, to build together, to reason together, it is now. Once the Supreme Court has ruled, arguments over law will yield little or no results, except to arouse passions and encourage delay and obstruction.

The task is to plead for persevering patience to proceed to the fulfillment of human equality, to encourage compliance with the law. No man in his right mind wants violence or force. What we seek is orderly progress, systematic progress, in the spirit of friendship and helpfulness.

.

I have been pleased to see the great progress that was being made in the South toward equality amongst the peoples and the races. The Supreme Court decision should be a stimulant for further orderly progress. It requires that people of good will continue working together day after day. . . . If governors, senators and members of the House of Representatives will take a stand for the fulfillment of equal rights under the law, progress

will become orderly, steady, and certain. By holding back we merely impede the fulfillment of what is inevitable - namely, the rule of law under the Constitution of the United States. The Constitution prescribes that there shall be no denial to citizens of the United States of equal privileges and rights under the law. This is the law. Our constitutional system is fixed, and can be changed only by alteration of the Constitution.6

ex

est

me

of

the

thi

ans

not

ent

nat

libe

in t

just

the

the

pro

A

we.

this

ate .

each

clea

their

mod

out !

ing

SEN

OF (

colle

that

the 1

of th

contr

reach

the C

gover

to be

interi doctr

SENATOR CLIFFORD P. CASE OF NEW JERSEY:

. . . I wish with all my heart that the senators and members of the House had not felt impelled to issue their manifesto on the Supreme Court's decisions in regard to integration in the public schools. That it is responsive to the present feelings of many people in the southern states, 1 do not doubt. That the feeling of the moment will pass, I am equally certain.

For it is inconceivable at this point in our history that the American people should refuse to accept the determination of our Supreme Court on a question involving the interpretation of the Constitution. And it is inconceivable also that the American people can fail to recognize the essential rightness of these decisions from the standpoint of simple justice and good conscience.

Yet, despite its expressed appeal for moderation, the effect of the manifesto can only be to incite further resist ance and inflame a situation already difficult.

Obviously, the period of adjustment to the Court's decree is a time for all Americans to demonstrate the fullest measure of patience and understand ing. Instead, this trying period has been made immeasurably more difficult by intemperate statements by persons on both sides of the argument and by extremist actions. Economic reprisals, job dismissals, work stop pages, and even threats of mob vio lence, have fed the fires of discord Ours is a nation under law. There b no room for violence in our land.

My heart goes out to the decent moderate men and women of good will who have recognized the magnitude of the problem and have en

6Ibid., p. 3950.

Page 10

"Ibid., p. 4373.

deavored to meet it in an earnest way. These people are being caught in a squeeze from both sides. And, if the pressures continue, if men of moderation are forced into silence while the extremists take over, the consequences will be tragic for us all, white or Negro, North or South.

0

cer-

erely

t is

law

nited

ribes

zens

rivi-

nis is

m is

by by

that

the

issue

eme

egra-

it is

gs of

tes, 1

f the

nally

point

rican

t the

Court

erpre

it is

rican

ssen

from

and

al for

ifesto

resist

ready

tment

or all

ullest

stand

d has

diffi

ts by

iment

nomic

stop.

b vio

scord

iere is

ecent

good

nagni

e en

nd.

Whatever our individual views, we are all agreed, I am sure, that nothing would be more harmful to the interests of the country as a whole, nothing more destructive of the whole fabric of our way of life, than for extremism to gain full sway. And I submit that there has been a dangerous trend in this direction.

The problems that preoccupy some of our southern states are real. The answers will not be easy. But I do not believe the problems are inherently insoluble.

Our children, wherever they live, and whatever their color or race, take the same pledge of allegiance to "one nation, under God, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all." Implicit in this, I believe, is our pledge not just to refrain from overt defiance of the law, but to accept in good faith the workings of our constitutional processes.

As a closing word, let me urge that we — on both sides of the aisle — give this problem the earnest, dispassionate attention which it deserves. Let us each, in every way open to us, make elear that the extremists will not have their way, that men of good will and moderate temper can and will work out the problems involved in complying with the law if they really want to do so. 7

Senator Wayne Morse OF OREGON:

tolleagues want to take the position that because some of us may live in the North, we have no appreciation of the problems of the South. That is contrary to the fact. But we have reached a point in our history when the Great South once again will have determine whether we are to be governed by law or whether we are to be governed or subverted by the doctrine of nullification.

Thid., p. 4275.

... On the basis of the arguments of the proponents of the declaration of principles just submitted by a group of southern senators you would think today Calhoun was walking and speaking on the floor of the Senate.

I think that, as patriots all, those of us representing areas outside the South, need to sit down with our brethren representing the South, and see what we can do to solve, by reasoned discussion, the great problem which the Supreme Court decision has created. But I first want to say I think it is a correct decision that was long overdue.

I say, respectfully, the South has had all the time since the War Between the States to make this adjustment. That is why I am not greatly

moved by these last-hour pleas of the South, "We need more time, more time, more time." How much more time is needed in order that equality of justice may be applied to the blacks as well as to the whites in America?

.

A historic debate must take place on the floor of the Senate in the not-too-distant future, because in the weeks immediately ahead the Congress will have to determine whether or not we and the people of the United States shall follow the Supreme Court decision, and recognize, as was laid down in Marbury against Madison, the supremacy of the Court in protecting the American people in their constitutional rights.⁸

One Hundred and One Congressmen vs. the Nine Justices

By ALEXANDER M. BICKEL

★ As it comes to all words which fall upon days of unceasing and indiscriminate use, a form of senility has come to the word "moderation." It no longer responds sharply and clearly when called. It tends now to shuffle along uncertainly, vacantly, sadly in need of a new birth of meaning. And we ourselves need badly what was once known as moderation, in the use of the word moderation.

Fashions being what they are, it was not at all surprising that the Declaration of Constitutional Principles attacking the Supreme Court's school segregation decision, which was issued on March 11 by nearly the full membership of the Southern Congressional delegation - 82 representatives and 19 senators - 101 in all - should have been immediately labeled as moderate. In a sense, the term is, of course, applicable. The manifesto was not the action of a mob on the campus of the University of Alabama. It has not the sound of the usual public utterances of one of its signers, Mr. James Eastland of Mississippi. It bears the names - to mention but a few of relatively forward-looking men such

(Note: This article reprinted from the April 23, 1956, issue of The New Republic.)

as Senators John Sparkman and Lister Hill of Alabama and J. W. Fulbright of Arkansas and Representatives Hale Boggs of Louisiana, Jere Cooper of Tennessee and Wright Patman of Texas, and of equally respected conservatives such as Senators Walter George and Richard Russell of Georgia and John Stennis of Mississippi. The declaration enters, on the part of the South, a universe of discourse different from that in which the South's men of violence and demogoguery dwell, and into which they have been trying to draw us. Communism, for example, escapes any mention.

This much should be said, and credit given for it, although it is really no more than one was entitled to expect. And this pallid quality of the southern statement is conveyed by the adjective moderate. But for the rest, the declaration, as the saying goes, invites analysis. Upon analysis, it becomes apparent that it is not so much a moderate as it is a negotiated document, and that in the negotiations, the "moderate" victory was limited, on the whole, to shadow, while the fire-eaters won on substance. Dis-

*Ibid., p. 3950.

order and lawless acts are condemned, to be sure. But there are other passages which, if not incendiary, are certainly combustible. The Supreme Court's decision, we are told, had "no legal basis." It amounted to a substitution of "personal political and social ideas for the established law of the land." It was usurpation of power; an exercise of "naked judicial power," which, whatever it may mean, is presumably distinguishable from judicial power dressed to the teeth and consequently tolerable. The signers reaffirm their "reliance on the Constitution as the fundamental law of the land" a statement which in context is pregnant with the suggestion, tenable only academically or by force but not in law, that there exists a Constitution distinct from the one the Supreme Court expounds. Finally, resistance "by any lawful means" is warmly commended.

Compromise Seems Plain

The compromise of which the declaration is a product seems plain. The harsh, realistic, spade-calling views held by a man such as Mr. Eastland were deemed unseemly by others among the signers, who wish the segregation decision weren't so, but who don't know what can be decently done about the fact that it is very much so. But a recognition that, disagreeable as it may be, the segregation decision is the binding verdict of a tribunal empowered beyond the shadow of a doubt to render it, that it represents, likes taxes and other sectionally or generally unpleasant burdens, the price of deference to the national will which the South must pay for being neither a province nor an insignificant principality but an integral part of the greatest and richest civilized power on earth - that recognition could not be wrung from the more radical element, and probably comes very hard indeed for most if not all southern office-holders. And so recourse was had to disingenuous euphemisms like the phrase "lawful means."

The Supreme Court itself provided the lawful means for delayed and gradual implementation of its decision, in wise deference to the age and tenacity of the custom which it must eventually displace. But there are no lawful means to resist the decision altogether. Lawful disobedience of the law is nonsense. So is whatever may be meant by interposition, of which the signers of the declaration imply approval. It is one thing to propose, according to law, a constitutional amendment annulling the decision, or to try before the Court which made it to obtain its reversal. Chances of success in this direction are slim, as the southern congressmen surely know. Resistance, the other course they suggest, is quite a different thing, and is not compatible with lawful conduct.

When, in 1857, in the *Dred Scott* case, a majority of the Supreme Court went out of its way to sustain the nationwide legal status of slavery and



Alexander M. Bickel, a Research Associate in Law at Harvard Law School and former secretary to Justice Frankfurter.

to interfere with the compromises which had been the work of the pre-Civil War generation, the North was profoundly shocked. It was faced with the prospect of the spread of the detested institution into new territories, and much vehement language was directed at the Court. Defending the decision in debate with Lincoln, Stephen A. Douglas of Illinois said: Whoever resists the final decision of the highest judicial tribunal aims a deadly blow at our whole republican system of government." It would behoove southern statesmen to think hard about Lincoln's reply, which was straightforward and law-abiding. Lincoln said: "We know the court that made it, [sic] has often over-ruled its own decisions, and we shall do

what we can to have it to [sic] over rule this. We offer no resistance to it." This is an understandable and easily stated position. There is no echo of it in the Southern Declaration of Constitutional Principles of a century later.

The negotiated ambivalence and the euphemisms of the Southern Dec laration of 1956 are supported by a legal argument so naive that it is diffcult to charge the able and experienced lawyers among the signers with genuine confidence in it. There are, in the declaration, the bare bones of a different sort of discussion, dealing with the wisdom of the Supreme Court's decision in terms of the federal balance which is the genius of our system of government. But the chief reliance is on the contention that the Court lacked power to act at all. As 3 matter of historical fact, the argument runs, it was not the intention of the framers of the Fourteenth Amend ment, pursuant to which the Courts segregation decision was made, to affect in any way the practice of seg regated education. The Court itself sanctioned the practice in the past Therefore segregation is "the estab lished law of the land," and the Su preme Court was without authority to change it. Only a constitutional amendment could have legally dope that.

Vi

to

m

tiv

sti

no

ast

err

if

Wi

tha

pro

Ch

ing

Who

enc

only

aron

the

legi

the

to 1

grov

mus

Cha

lent

a co

frest

have

past

the

atten

denc

frame

ment

Vasse

prese

dence

FACIS

Ideas of Justice Applied

This line of reasoning rests on silent premise of thoroughly inadmi sible implications, to which we shall come in a moment. But it is important to note first that the declaration; assertion of historical fact will no quite hold water. Precisely the opportunity site and equally blunt assertion, nam ly that the framers intended to abolish segregation in educational institutions has been made, and supported by some show of scholarship. The trul lies in between. It appears reasonably clear that an explicit provision about ishing segregation would not have mustered the necessary two-thirds majority in the Reconstruction Con gress which proposed the Fourteent Amendment for ratification by states. Nor would it have been pos sible in that Congress to carry man another explicit provision achieving results which have since been held be ordained by the Fourteent Amendment. But, not unlike the men bers of the original Philadelphia Col

vention, the men who framed the Fourteenth Amendment were aware that they were writing an organic law intended for permanence, and they deliberately chose broad language capable of growth and application to matters and in circumstances not foreseeable in 1866. Rejecting an elaborately explicit provision, they chose phrases which had scope and a ring to echo in the national memory of libertarian beginnings. They gave us, as has been said, a mood, a freshened reminder of ancient ideas of justice, and a mandate to go forth and apply these ideas of justice in light of our own experience.

over.

o it.

easily

of it

onsti

later

and

Dec.

by 8

diffi-

xperi

gners

There

bones

deal

oreme

ederal

of our

chie

at the

. Asa

ument

of the

mend

Courts

le, to

of seg

itsell

past

estab

he Su

thority

itional done

on 8

admis

e shall

portani

rations

ill no

oppo-

name

abolish

tutions

ted by

e truth

onably

n abol

t have

-third

n Con

rteent

by the

en pos

y many

hieving

held to

teenth

e men

ia Cor

ly, 1956

The premise from which the argument of the southerners' declaration proceeds is that the specific intent of the framers of a constitutional provision, being ascertainable, is forever and specifically binding, subject only to the cumbersome process of amendment. There are no doubt some relatively technical provisions of the Constitution with respect to which this notion holds true. Nothing but a disaster, however, could result for govemment under a written Constitution if this notion were generally accepted With respect to such broad precepts as that of "due process of law" or "equal Protection of the laws.'

Change Is Process of Growth

The statesmen and judges, including the framers of the Constitution, Who have shaped our national existence knew and taught us that the Only abiding thing is change. It is all around us, in the private affairs which the law influences only remotely, in legislation, state and federal, and in the life of the Constitution. Change, to be sure, must be a process of growth. The coloration of the new must not clash with that of the old. Change must not come about in violent spasms. Government under law is continuum, not a series of jerky fresh departures. Because we must have continuity as well as change, the Past is relevant, and the Court itself in the segregation cases directed the attention of counsel to historical evidence, if any, of the intent of the framers of the Fourteenth Amendment. The matter was extensively canvassed in the briefs and arguments Presented to the Court, and the evidence seemed to the justices inconclusive at best. But, whatever they might show, these materials could not be, such materials have in the development of our constitutional law seldom if ever been, decisive. The Court's action had to be based on the moral and material State of the Union in 1954, not 1866.

As Chief Justice Charles Evans Hughes had the occasion to say in a celebrated case decided better than twenty years ago:

If by the statement that what the Constitution meant at the time of its adoption it means today, it is intended to say that the great clauses of the Constitution must be confined to the interpretation which the framers, with the conditions and outlook of their time, would have placed upon them, the statement carries its own refutation.

Complaint is made that the change which is now decreed is sudden and revolutionary. But the congressmen who signed this declaration must know better. As has so often been true in the Court's work, a lengthy process of erosion of the old preceded and heralded announcement of the new constitutional doctrine. The Fourteenth Amendment had for some decades been gradually extended to protect more and more Negro rights.

In education itself, the Supreme Court had held that separate but equal physical facilities for graduate studies would not do. The publicschool-segregation decision was the culmination of a perfectly normal constitutional development, not a bolt out of the blue. The extraordinary thing about it, which the southern congressmen do not deign to mention, was the majestic deliberateness which the Court brought to its task, the unanimity with which it at last reached its decision, and the unprecedented allowance it made for the practical and emotional adjustments the new doctrine will entail.

Signers Protest

In tones of outrage which would be comic if the surrounding circumstances were less serious, the signers of the Southern Declaration protest that the Constitution "does not mention education." Therefore the federal government may not concern itself with any aspect of it.

Of course the Constitution does not mention education. Nor does it mention an Air Force, but the president's

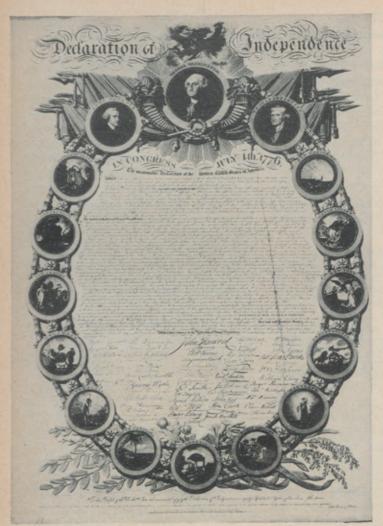
title to the command-in-chief in the air as well as on land is not consequently the less. Nor does the Constitution mention minimum wages: nor collective bargaining; nor traffic in narcotics; nor parity in the market place at 80, 90 or 100 per cent; nor a thousand other subjects with which the national government has dealt as we have grown to nationhood and power and moral maturity. What would Senators Hill and Sparkman think of an employer who pledged to resist the Wages and Hours Act, or the Federal Employers' Liability Act or the Pure Food and Drug Act "by any lawful means"?

It seems fitting to end by quoting for the benefit of the southern congressmen a definitive statement on the life of our Constitution made by James Bradley Thayer, a great constitutional lawyer, at the turn of the century, when the issue which agitated the country concerned the proper relationship between the federal government and the insular possessions obtained as a result of the Spanish-American War. Thayer wrote:

And so it happens, as one looks back over our history and the field of political discussions in the past, that he seems to see the whole region strewn with the wrecks of the Constitution - of what people have been imagining and putting forward as the Constitution. That it was unconstitutional to buy Louisiana and Florida; that it was unconstitutional to add new states to the Union from territory not belonging originally to it; that it was unconstitutional to govern the territories at all; that it was unconstitutional to charter a bank, to issue paper money, to make it legal tender, to enact a protective tariff - that these and a hundred other things were a violation of the Constitution, has been solemnly and passionately asserted by statesmen and lawyers. . . The trouble has been, then as now, that men imputed to our fundamental law their own too narrow construction of it, their own theory of its purposes and spirits. . . That instrument, astonishingly well adapted for the purposes of a great, developing nation, shows its wisdom mainly in the shortness and generality of its provisions, in its silence, and its abstinence from petty limi-END

The mass of citizens of the United States mean well, and I firmly believe will always act well whenever they can obtain a right understanding of matters.

- George Washington



It is not sufficient for only a relatively few to defend the United States. In our present peril, people everywhere must unite in the fight against militant international communism, or any other threat to our American way of life.

What is this American way of life of which I speak? You know it and I know it. We have lived it and enjoyed its benefits. But how can we define something so nebulous?

Language is sometimes a peculiar thing. Sometimes it plays tricks on us. The word freedom has far different meaning when spoken from Communist lips. And in American speech, that word may become so loosely used that its meaning begins to wear thin and to become vague.

It has become increasingly apparent to me since World War II that men and nations who want to remain free must understand freedom and be able to explain it — by their example as well as in their own words.

It is obvious the Communists have made amazing gains, largely because they know what they believe, why they believe it, and can explain it. They are educated in it and completely versed in it.

On the other hand, we who are free have many times been incoherent or have lacked the verbal ability to explain or defend completely what our way of life really is. We must know what we mean by it. We must be convinced that it presents the very best way of life in today's world—and I think we are. But we must be able to explain this conviction to others.

The Mind and the Sin Nation S

T

My own understanding of the American way of life is manyfold. First it is freedom and liberty.

Freedom began with a belief in human dignity, and it grew with the history of the world. Often it came in conflict with tyranny and despotism. Often it was knocked down, but always it arose to fight again. It would fight, and lose, and then fight again.

We learned this in history when Moses stood before Pharaoh and said: "Let my people go." We read it again when the barons stood before King John and the Magna Charta was embodied into law. We lived it still again in the epic of Valley Forge.

Our Founding Fathers were adept at choosing the right words to explain the meaning of our way of life. Thomas Jefferson called it "life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness." Patrick Henry summed it up when he said: "Give me liberty or give me death."

All of you know well the other meanings of our freedoms. They are all part of the American way of life: freedom of religion, freedom of the press, freedom of assembly, freedom of speech, and many more. We have lived with these freedoms so long, and have enjoyed them so much, that we are prone to take them for granted.

II

alv

Wit

hin

min

trin

the

and

syst

mas

stat

the

A second primary ingredient in our American way of life is faith. Faith is essential. We must have it.

The New Testament calls faith "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen." (Hebrews 11:1.) Let me repeat that. Faith is "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

Faith is our belief in the equality of man in the sight of God. It is our belief in what Alexander Hamilton referred to as "the sacred rights of mankind." Far beyond the point of lip-service, we must all believe that each and every human is entitled to life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness. These are the "substance of things hoped for."

That cold winter at Valley Forge was truly an ordeal. The suffering from freezing and starvation almost led American troops to abandon their cause. Faith in their God; faith in their great leader, George Washington; and faith in the righteousness of their cause inspired the courage with which these men were victorious in their hour of trial. These are the "evidence of things not seen, to return again to the words of the New Testament..."

III

Now, faith in the principles upon which this nation was founded automatically implies a third important ele-

th Spirit no Security

fe is

nd it con-

cked

fight,

efore

again

agna

in in

right

omas

appi-

Give

free

free

mbly. with

nuch,

ay of

hings

prews

hings

ght of

erred

point

every

appr

rdeal

st led

their d the

their

seen,

t. . .

nation

By ADM. ARTHUR RADFORD

ment of the American way of life, namely, the individual acceptance of responsibility to defend these principles against any threat.

To the young person growing up in a country such as Ours, it is too easy to consider the rights of man as accepted tacts rather than as prizes to be won. The world can too easily seem his for the taking, without personal effort.

The lessons of history, however, teach us otherwise. History is replete with instances to prove that nations who take their liberty for granted are apt to fall prey to tyrannical forces, from within as well as from without.

For every freedom there is a corresponding responsibility. If a person denies his responsibility, he runs the risk of losing his freedom. If he accepts his responsibility, he can do much to perpetuate freedom for generations to follow.

In this same vein, teaching a person to recite the Declaration of Independence and the Bill of Rights by mem-^{0ry}, line by line, word for word, is not enough, for you could teach a parrot to do that.

Instead, teaching him to understand the meaning of liberty is much better. It is all important. We should always give him a "Bill of Responsibilities" to go along with his "Bill of Rights," and at the same time, instill in him a spirit of service to God and country.

Having established faith, responsibility, and freedom as the three elements of the American way of life, I am concerned with relating the whole to the concept of the mind and the spirit in national security. How do we go about perpetuating this American way of life, for us today and for our children tomorrow?

An important feature in the multifaced Soviet threat has been their conviction and complete command of their dochine. Their successes have been achieved in great part by the subversive appeal of an artful logic, effectively spread by organized zealots. They have denied spiritual values and pretended to show that following the Communist ystem is the dynamic way to economic security for the hasses. They have associated the United States with status quo powers whose only motivation is to hold onto the bounties they already possess.

Thus, the free world, in spite of its greater resources and spiritual values, has been sometimes outmaneuvered. many times we who are free have seemingly lacked understanding conviction with which to defend our

The answer lies in the heart, the mind, and in the spirit



of all Americans. We must teach a better understanding and appreciation of the American way of life; we must rebuild the conviction that our path is the closest to that which God would have us follow, that it is truly worthy of personal sacrifices.

We must spread the word, both at home and abroad. We must call on the good offices and influence of the home, church, school, and armed forces, to develop the sound minds and dedicated spirits upon which our national security is fundamentally based. We can take our cue from Nathan Hale, who, when asked by his captors if he had any last words, simply said: "I only regret that I have but one life to lose for my country. . .

Through your patriotic dedication, you can rekindle the fires of understanding conviction so that all Americans will proudly dedicate themselves to the words of our Founding Fathers in the Declaration of Independence:

"And for the support of this Declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of Divine Providence, we mutually pledge to each other our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor.'

This is the mind and spirit in our national security.

FACIS FORUM NEWS, July, 1956

... a true story by a high school teacher who was drawn into the

Communist web. Obediently and deliberately he indoctrinated his
immature pupils before he finally realized the true meaning of communism
and found the courage to sever his bonds. Although all details of the case
are known to the proper officials, the author necessarily remains anonymous.

A Communist in the Classroom

Reprinted, with minor deletions, from The New England Teacher (Feb., '56)

John M. Barry, schoolteacher, writer, and publisher of The New England Teacher, has taken a leading part in the fight against communism. The story, "A Communist in the Classroom," first appeared in his magazine for educators last year, and the reaction was so extraordinary and so many requests for copies flooded his office that he was prompted to re-run the story in full. Following the second printing in February, publisher Barry received about forty phone calls, all between 2 and 3 a.m., warning him to "quit writing stuff about the Communists." One night last April, after a "last warning" phone call, a brick was thrown through a window of the Barry home, narrowly missing the educator's head. He had been writing an article for his magazine when the rock crashed into the room, and would have been hit had he not leaned forward to retrieve a book from the floor.

Mr. Barry, a graduate of Boston College, has been teaching in the Boston public school system for 25 years. THERE is one type of professional person the powers in the Communist party are very much interested in recruiting as members of the party — the teachers in our public and private schools. I know this to be true on the best, personal evidence.

I was at the same time a teacher in a public high school and a member of the Communist party.

That was in the past. Some time ago I resigned my job as a teacher, at the same time I left the Communist party. Since that time I have moved to another city hundreds of miles away, where I earn my living in a non-teaching job. . . .

In order to make my position quite clear, I shall answer an unasked question — my background activities in the Communist party are known in full to the proper authorities. They have been for a long time.

My background, I suppose, could be considered as pretty much typical, middle-class American. Neither of my parents was educated beyond high school. My father was a quiet, retiring type, well-respected in our neighborhood surroundings and in the office where he was employed as a bookkeeper. The salary he brought home went directly into the family budget. It was adequate, but there were never any luxuries. We never owned a car, nor did we go away on summer vaca-

I always managed to find a job of some sort, and in my spare time I read everything I could find in the public library.

There was one quirk in my fathers beliefs that set us off from the rest of the children in the neighborhood. He never went to a church of any denomination, nor would he permit me to attend one. He believed that a parent should not lead a child into any religious belief — that it was proper for a child, when he attained maturity, to choose the church he wanted.

lef

tur

nu

20,

nor

ver

Was

Was

Wei

lege

ove

pap

and

ers

DOO:

The

atte

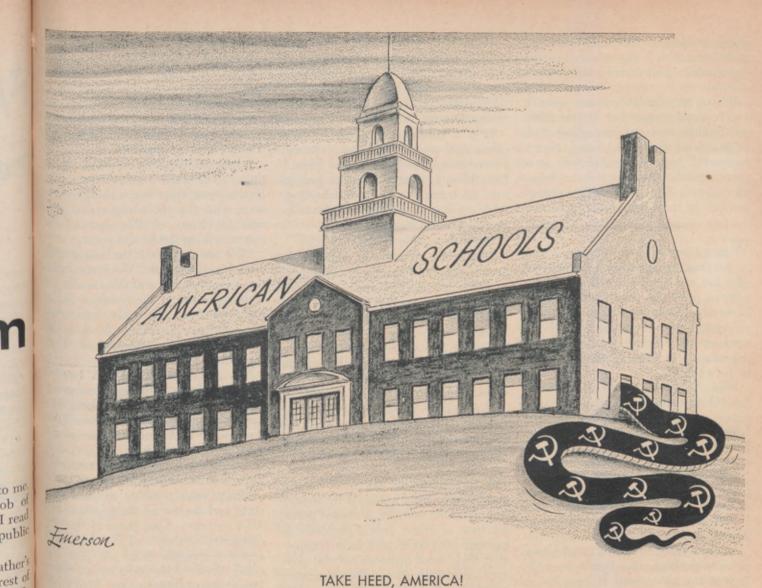
B

The status of not being a member of any congregation and not going to any church set me off among the other children. Whether they actually attended church regularly or not was not important to them. They belonged to something. I did not.

The days of religious celebration and observances were just dates on the calendar to me. Christmas was a time for the giving of gifts in our home. There was no mention of the Christ Child. Easter was just a Sunday is spring when a person wore a new suit. The word "resurrection" means nothing.

There will be persons who will read a significance into this childhood void of religious belief. Perhaps they are right.

Certainly, knowing no God I was a



TAKE HEED, AMERICA!

apt subject for initiation into a group that admits no God.

d. He enom

me to

parent

relig

r for a

ity, to

ember

oing to

e other

lly at

ot was

longed

rations

on the

a time

home

Christ

day in

a new

mean

ill real

od voi

ney are

was a

After I had been graduated from high school, I enrolled at the large university near my home. There was no great change in my life. I simply eft the house in the morning and turned in a different direction to get the street car. When classes were over, came home and studied. I was a number in a vast university that boasted an enrollment of more than 20,000 who did not know each other, nor cared to.

The one cohesive force in the university was the football team. When it was a good one, college enthusiasm was a wondrous thing. School dances were thronged with students. The colege dramatic club offerings played to Overflow audiences. The college news-Paper stories of the weights, heights and varied skills of the football players were read with interest.

But when the football team was poor, the cohesive force lost its power. The student activities were poorly attended, and the physical education

department which mothered and fathered the football team was reviled as a breeding ground for illiterates.

I had always liked history, and it was natural that I should choose it as my major. Every course that was offered I took, and I moved easily through them all. My liking for history may have been due to my habits of reading. There were more outside reading assignments than in any other course except English.

The type of professor giving the history lectures appealed to me. As a group they seemed more worldly-wise than in any other course. It was a period of debunking the great names of history, and some of the professors entered the game with enthusiasm. They uncovered the clay feet of the historically respected, and they rattled their bones. If good or bad could be said of them, they chose the bad and enjoyed it.

Religion of any kind was another favorite target for a few of them. Nothing was sacred. If a student was offended by the comments from the platform, then he was at liberty to stand and argue his beliefs. The others enjoyed that form of classroom baiting. It was only a sad and misguided person who would venture his powers against those of the professor. No matter how mature he might consider himself, he was badly mismatched when pitted against a man who had spent his life on a lecture platform emphasizing the negative.

It was amusing then, but now I am shocked at the extent to which some of the sadistic lecturers went.

I suppose as a later Communist I should mention here that I joined groups that were considered as liberal, free-thinking, intellectual, pink that it was among these groups that I had my first baptism into the ways of

It wasn't true. I didn't join any group. Had I been asked at the time I received my degree if I had been subjected to communistic propaganda during my undergraduate days, I would have given an honest answer that I had not been. The two men

FACIS FORUM NEWS, July, 1956

whom I admired most and who had given courses I considered really worthwhile had hardly mentioned communism by name.

It was only in later years, when I was a working member of the party and familiar with the propaganda line as practiced in the classroom, that I realized I had been subjected, as a young, pliable student, to the influence of two of the most skillful propagandists in the Communist party.

When I received my degree, I was in the position of the average student who has worked for a college degree with no particular aim vocationally. I liked what I had seen of the teaching profession, and I realized I had been working toward that goal without being aware of it. The question was how to get a job.

When I told my father of my plans, he did something at which I have never ceased to marvel. He put in a telephone call and arranged an appointment for me with the man in charge of placing substitute teachers.

The interview was apparently satisfactory, because I was assigned to one of the city's largest high schools where would teach history, civics, and American government.

In September I found I fitted into a place in the high school easily enough. It was not all smooth sailing. I was facing a situation that confronts all new teachers. The pupils recognized that I was new, and they tried all the tricks that have been common practice among generations of school children. I found all the soft, gentle instructions that were given to me in the education courses valueless. I recognized the fact that until a teacher can maintain almost complete control of his classes he is helpless to go on with the actual teaching of the subject matter.

I began a period of two years of substitute work while I worked for a Master's degree and prepared for the permanent appointment examinations. They were the most pleasant years I spent as a teacher.

In time I earned a place on the rating list and received a permanent appointment to a high school that was of a far different type. Here the pupils not only did not want to learn. They were determined that no one else in the class would learn either.

0 0 0 There is one topic of discussion to which I listen with considerable interest.

Why does an American citizen join the Communist party and ally himself with the elements of an international conspiracy, which has as its stated aim the overthrow of the American government as we know it?

It is a subject that seems to fascinate the average American citizen. I have heard it in living rooms when I have been visiting and in the lounge cars of trains when I am traveling. And once in a heated argument in the stands at a baseball game.

There is no one reason.

Whittaker Chambers' motivating factor seems to have been a confused reaching for an ideal state. Elizabeth Bentley maintains that a year in Italy under the Fascist regime was a contributing factor. Harvey Matusow declared he always wanted to be a big man, one who would be in the public eye. Matusow achieved his ambition of being notorious, at least for a time.

How many reasons are there for persons becoming members of the Communist party? Perhaps as many as the imagination could summon.

As a teacher my foremost reason should have been actuated by strictly humanitarian motives; it should parallel that of many other professional persons who have told their reasons: that they were disturbed at the poverty and misery during the depression period . . . business, they felt, had failed to take care of the economic necessities of millions of persons . . . there was too much wealth in the hands of a few persons . . . the government was unable, or too inflexible under its capitalistic structure, to aid the poorer classes . . . the only organized group in our society, they felt, that seemed to have any feeling and compassion for the sufferings of the workers and producers was the Communist group.

So, they said, they joined the party. In my case the remote cause had nothing to do with humanitarian considerations. I was first turned toward the Communist party because of a series of experiences in the classroom.

My permanent appointment was to a city high school that offered all courses to the pupils. The courses prepared the student body for college, a business career or a trade. I was in this last division. Although a part of the high school, it was housed in a separate unit. The actual instruction in the trade was carried on in a building resembling a huge garage. The classwork was done in portable wooden buildings, each a separate unit in which the teacher held classes.

Was

who

of I

000

yon

hac

stre

brin

T

in t

how

The

Was

time

ing

The

strol

ed to

It

W

shor

Thei

in th

 0_{N}

the s

in his

got ,

desk

Walk

ng I

op o

In

come

We W

im

eros

can't

gain

app

Set b

Iw

They

restin

Wh

thing

other

as il

ob de

Wit.

he ye

Itv

and y

I"

The pupils alternated in two-week periods between the shop and classroom. Thus, I had two groups for which I was responsible.

I was not left long in doubt about the type of pupil I would have. The first morning there was a short conference with the trade supervisor who was in charge of this part of the school. He spoke to the point.

"We are a part of the major high school in name only. We really function as a separate unit. You won't get class to know many of the teachers in the main building. The only connection again you will have with them is when you are assigned to cafeteria duty. Then dow they let us in.

"I might as well let you have it dire straight. We have the toughest group of kids in the city. They're here only because they are under sixteen. They don't want to learn, and they won't They'll blame you for their having to toon come to school, and they'll make your life a hell on earth.

"Keep your troubles in your own class, and don't send the pupils to me All I can do is send them to the city corrective school, and it won't take any more pupils from us. Just one thing. Cover your room at all times Don't leave them alone. That's all Good luck.'

When I crossed the yard and entered the portable, the pupils were just filing in, all dressed alike in dungarees and blue shirts.

I thought I would start them off in a quiet, orderly way, and I told then to stand and salute the flag. They stood readily, and I turned with my hand over my heart to face the flag Their voices boomed out strongly be hind me, and the thought crossed my mind that the supervisor had been joking about the discipline trouble.

The flag salute finished, I turned to the class. They were all drawn up 3 rigid attention, but they were not saluting the flag - they were thumb

ing their noses at me.

They held the pose for a moment before they broke and relaxed. Had they burst into laughter, I would have understood that this was an unusual trick schemed in advance. But the didn't. As though no one were in the room, they melted into their seats and began to talk to each other in loud shouting voices.

That morning I began a struggle that was to last for almost two years, and would end only when my health was broken.

The

able

arate

isses. week

elass-

for

bout

The

nfer-

who

the

high

func-

n the

ve it

group

only

They

von't.

your

OWI

o me.

e city

take

t one

times

s all

and

were

ce in

off in

them

They

h my

flag.

ly be

ed my

been

up at

numb

oment

Had

havi

nusual

they

in the

ts and

1956

ble.

If this is read by classroom teachers Who know only quiet, orderly groups of pupils interested in learning Latin, bookkeeping or English, it will be be-Yound their understanding. Unless they had actually been through it, no stretching of their imaginations could bring out a reasonable picture.

The volume of noise and confusion in the room rose and fell according to how they felt or how tired they were. There were times when I talked to the 't get class about American history, and it was like standing on the sands talking ction against the roar of the surf. A short time later the confusion would die Then down. They would sit there then, lolling back in their seats, looking in my direction, but not listening to me. They were simply tired of talking and strolling around the room. They wanted to rest before they began again. It was as though I were not in the

ng to room. When it pleased them, they would hout comments toward the desk. heir remarks could not be printed h this publication.

ONLY once did I look for help from be supervisor. I was teaching a class in history when I noticed a group had got up and were standing around a desk in the back of the room. When I walked down, I found they were playpoker, the stacks of coins on the op of the desk.

In sudden fury I ordered the five to come with me to the supervisor. When were standing before him, I told the story. He sent the pupils cross the shop and turned to me.

I told you once," he said coldly, "I an't do anything for you. I tell you Sain I can't, and I won't. If anything appens in your class while you are you are responsible. You'd better set back."

ned to went back. Nothing had happened. bey were tired and were sitting back e not

Why didn't I quit and get someling else? I tried but there was no her teaching job of any kind. There illness at home, and I needed the desperately to pay bills. I couldn't hit. It was a grim struggle through year to the summer vacation.

It was one afternoon during the secyear that I left the building at the loud lena that was around the corner from the school. I had come to depend upon that cup of coffee to get strength to start home.

I sat there thinking and wondering how long I could last. My health was showing the effects of the struggle. My weight was down to the point where my face was thin and peaked. At night I would lie in bed tense and sleepless, still going over the day in my mind.

The chair opposite me was pulled out, and a young man sat down.

They're really beating you down, aren't they?" He smiled at me. "You don't know me. We work in the same building. I'm in chemistry and physics in the college course."

He mentioned his name. It wasn't Leve, but that will do.

"I can tell you fellows a mile away. You're all the same. You walk with your head turned to see if they're sneaking up on you. Relax. Don't you know you're part of the great American system? You know the motto, 'Educate them even if it kills you.'

We talked for a while. He had gone to the university and knew some of the men I studied under. He knew a lot about the workings of the school department, and he told me light, amusing stories of what went on.

Leve was good company, and I could feel myself relaxing. I had found little in common with the shop instructors in the trade school, but this fellow talked my language.

He got up suddenly. "I have an appointment. Got to rush. I'll see you tomorrow afternoon and buy you coffee. Remember now." He grinned. "Be true to the Board of Education."

THE next day we met again and we talked for a long time. Sometimes it was general, but we always went back to shop talk about education. He had a vast background knowledge about the history of education. Not the dull type I got in the university courses, but case histories of experiments that had to do with the weeding out of pupils in a school, using the better ones for concentrated study, putting the others to work as apprentices in trade.

We met every afternoon for weeks, and it was always the same - a pleasant break after the confusion of the day. One afternoon he mentioned casually he was meeting with a group of teachers that Friday night at a friend's home. Would I want to come?

That Friday night I enjoyed myself. They were all teachers. Men and

women. They were bright, quick, and informed. Most were from the city schools, but there were a few from outside.

There was one keynote in the discussions — one that I agreed with. The whole system of present-day education was bad. It was built on a faulty foundation. What was required was a separation of the capable from the incapable. There was talk of doing something constructive.

Leve announced he had invited a prominent educator from the university who would give his off-the-record views on American education.

When the man walked in, I recognized him with real pleasure. It was Robens, one of the two professors I had admired at the university. He shook hands with several of the group and called me by name.

"I remember you well," he said. "You were one of my best students. What are you doing now?"

I told him, and he shook his head. "That's a shame. You have real ability. It's a waste.'

His words affected me. After what I had been going through, it was like food to a hungry man. I was pleased that he had remembered me.

He spoke briefly and stirringly, and he held the attention of the group.

When he had gone, Leve spoke to the teachers. "I have a suggestion to offer. By ourselves we can do nothing. The only way is through the Board of Education. If we could elect a man who thinks the way we do, we would get somewhere.'

"Who would it be?" someone asked. "And what could one man do?"

"I know a man. He's going to run for the Board. If we could get behind him, he'd have a chance. He has courage, but no money and no organization." He stopped for a moment and continued angrily, "And don't talk about what could one man do. He could do plenty. Look. Before we began to meet, there was nothing, nobody. Now we have a dozen persons interested. A thing like this grows. Look at what happened in Russia. First, there was nothing. Then a few people got together who had courage and they talked and they worked, and they threw people out of office just as we are trying to do. They built up discipline and organization. If they could do it, we can do it."

Leve's voice rose. "Look at what the French people did when they wanted a voice in government. You know what the American colonists did when they wanted representation in the government. They got out and fought and got it. Now the school board runs the schools. What do they know about education and classroom discipline? In the meantime, the schools go down and fall apart. Will you work together to bring about better conditions in education in the city?"

Leve began to lay out a plan to follow, and he fitted the blocks into place.

THAT night I had insomnia again, but it wasn't the same. It had nothing to do with my classes in the portable. I thought of what Leve had said. A small determined nucleus grows into a force for good. The American colonists had done it. The French people had made their strength known. The Russian peasants had found freedom.

I didn't recognize it that night as I lay in bed, but my ready adoption of the examples and arguments Leve had used meant one thing — the views I had held in the past of Russia and the Communists were gradually being pushed from my mind. I had been given the first treatment in the process of brainwashing, and it had taken successfully.

The next day the telephone rang early. It was Leve, his voice crisp and businesslike.

"Come down to Dave's apartment right away. We're going to get started."

I recognized a new tone of authority, of command in his voice and it pleased me. It meant that this would not be a desultory movement of a group of wishful-thinking amateurs. It would be business and hard work from the start. In the apartment his words confirmed my first impression.

"Last night we decided to back a candidate for the Board of Education. Enthusiasm is fine, but it means nothing without work. We are going to get to work right now. Now, I'll give you the background on the candidate. His name is Randers. His father operated a large, prosperous business before he was forced out of business by a merger of large companies. Now Randers works like the rest of us for a week's pay. You'll meet him later."

He took a paper from his pocket. "You will be divided into groups of three." He nodded to me. "You will head your unit on research and special publicity among teacher groups." He

went on giving out assignments. Each unit had a typewritten breakdown of its duties, all laid out to the last detail.

The thought occurred to me that, since we had come to the decision only a dozen hours ago, Leve must have stayed up all night to prepare the unit work assignments.

Later, long later, I realized that Leve had had the program laid out weeks before. He had held them until he had done the preliminary work of organization.

My job was a specialized one. I spent my time on research to dig out facts that would have a personal appeal to teachers of different subjects. Then a personal letter would be prepared for that group, and individual letters would go out to the teachers incorporating the facts dug out. Just as an example, letters to science teachers would mention Archimedes' discovery of the principle of leverage. The story would bring out the point that a compact, unified force could move many times its weight.

Leve was emphatic about one point — he refused to push himself into public attention. Instead, he appointed committee heads who got all the publicity. His name was known only to us.

Although the pressure of my work was great, I did manage several times to get away to hear Randers speak. He was a mild-mannered, colorless person who hardly seemed strong or forceful enough to command attention as a vote-getter. He had a deep-rooted hatred for large corporations that took itself out in the storm of invective he directed against them. It became a problem to turn his remarks back to the subject that interested us — education.

Leve seemed to enjoy Randers' attacks on the corporations. He explained his amusement by saying that it would draw the attention of labor to him — that no one loved a corporation.

The day of the election we organized carefully. Workers were placed at all the city's polling booths. The vote was a small one and that encouraged us, because only those who had a real interest would vote.

That night we waited late for the returns. There had been other contests, and the Board vote was last.

From the first it was apparent it was hopeless. Randers ran poorly in every ward in the city.

The workers left the apartment and only Leve and I were left. He was

tired and pale, but his spirits seemed strong.

"Well, that's that," I said.

"Yes, that's that," he said coldly "and I suppose you mean that not you've taken your little fling at some thing worthwhile you are going to quit. You're going back to your little job in that hell-hole of a trade school Every day you'll go into the room take a solid beating all day from kid who should never be in school, and you'll drag yourself out to get read for another beating the next day."

What did we gain in these . . "What did we gain?" he mimicked "We gained plenty. We showed the the little people still have the guts 1 band together and fight. So we took! beating. Do you think the whole history of the French Revolution bound up in those who triumphed No. The ones who made it possible were the ones who first banded to gether and were cut down by the king and the nobles. Remember! The colo nists didn't win at Bunker Hill. The lost, but they were the forerunner The Communist government rests the glory of those who first fought the common people. That's what we've gained - a place on the first step.

ar

th

Ye

a

m:

the

caj

UST

Th

tea

cro

the

nex

qui

the

anc

mal

Visc

mor

my

C

Ing

Wer

of c

chee

his

DOW

I

1

"You talk like a . . ." I started. "Let me finish it. I talk like a Con munist. Why, you don't even kno what communism is. You think, said sarcastically, "a Communist by a long beard and a curved swon Well, listen to this. So communism by lieves that large corporations show not band together monopolizing dustry and squeezing out the little businessman. So does the attorne general who works against unfair mo opoly. Is he a Communist? The Co munist believes in the rights of working man. So did Al Smith. he a Communist? This clergyman w fought for social justice. Was he Communist? It didn't take long big business to smother him."

He stood before me looking down "If having an interest in you as teacher means I'm a Communist, the Lambusinessman is squeezed out of business by a concentration of wealth power, then I'm a Communist.

"Sure. I'm a member of the Commist party, but you don't see whiskers or bombs. I'm an American Communist, and I'm proud of There's one thing I want you to do think of what I've said tonight."

When I got home that night, I we

into the living room and I thought of what Leve had said.

eemel

coldly

t no

some

ing

r little

schoo

room

m kid

ol, an

ready.",

nicked

ed that

guts t

took

whole

tion !

apheo

ossible

led to

ne kin!

e colo

unner

ests 0

ght fo

t we're

tep.

ted.

a Conta know

nk," h

nist has

sword

ism be

should

ing in

e little

ttorne

ir mon

e Com

of the

h. Was

an whi

s he

ong for

down

ou as

ist, the

a sma

alth at

Comm

ee an

merica

1 of it

to do

There were a lot of things he had said and done in the past weeks that fell into place. He was a Communist. He had admitted it and explained why. The examples he had mentioned multiplied in my mind. Lincoln had compassion for the slaves and had fought to free them. Perhaps the plantation owners in the South had questioned his motives. Woodrow Wilson had tried to organize the League of Nations. They had called him names.

That night when I went to bed my fatigue had left me. I felt as though something new and fresh had washed my mind of my troubles.

IT was a short time later that the incident occurred in the classroom.

The teachers were assigned to duty in the cafeteria for two-week periods, an irksome job they disliked. The cafeteria was crowded, hot, and noisy with the excited voices of several hundred pupils. There was no place for the teachers to sit, and they walked around to keep order while they tried to eat a sandwich.

The end of the lunch period was a tense time. The orders were to clear the cafeteria of pupils before we left. Yet the standing order always is that a teacher must be in his classroom to maintain order when the pupils enter the room.

This day, when the bell rang, I started to clear the stragglers from the cafeteria. They were slower than usual, and it took a full two minutes. Then I hurried to the lavatory in the teachers' room. By the time I had crossed the sixty yards to my portable the bell had rung for the start of the next period.

I was relieved to find the pupils quiet and orderly, sprawled back in their seats. When I took the attendance, I found one missing.

"Where's Gagnon? Anyone know?" No one answered, and I started to make out a "cut" slip for the super-

I didn't hear the knob turn, but the movement of the pupils' heads drew my attention to the door.

Gagnon stood at the threshold, holding to the door for support. His eyes were closed and his face was a mass of cuts, the blood streaming down his cheeks to his shirt. What was left of his glasses hung from one ear by the bow, but the lenses had been smashed. He swayed back and forth before he

slipped to the floor.

There was confusion in the room. I sent for the supervisor while I tried to help the boy. In a few minutes the supervisor was there, then the principal. The nurse came, and with her the doctor who had just come into the building.

W HEN the boy had been removed in an ambulance, the principal turned to me.

"What happened?" he asked.

"I don't know."

"Were you in the room?"

I shook my head. "No."

"Go up to my office and close the door. If any reporters come in, say nothing.

When he came into the office, he closed the door.

'Now," he said, "begin from the beginning. Everything.

I told him the story. Cafeteria duty. The delay at the end. The trip to the lavatory. The boy standing at the door.

He nodded. "There was blood on the ground behind the portable. They must have used brass knuckles on him."

He telephoned school headquarters, and while he waited for the superintendent he looked out the window.

"You supported Randers. They'll crucify you for this."

When he had finished talking to the superintendent, he walked to the closet for his hat.

"We're going downtown. Come on." It doesn't take long for news of that sort to travel. There were several clerks idling in the corridors who glanced in curiosity at us as we

THERE had been a meeting of the Board of Education that noon, and they were waiting for us in the superintendent's office.

I thought of the work I had put in trying to elect a new Board member, and I was not surprised at the hostility in their faces.

The superintendent nodded to me, and I told them the story as I had told the principal. When I had finished, there was a moment's silence.

One of the Board members leaned forward.

Then it was while you were in the teachers' room smoking a cigarette that this boy was assaulted?'

"I lighted a cigarette. Yes. And I smoked it while I washed my hands."

"You were wasting time smoking

and washing your hands while you should have been in your classroom?" a Board member asked.

You knew you were violating a city ordinance by smoking in a school building?" a third asked.

The questioning continued. I told my story again and again. The faces around me were angry and hostile. Only the superintendent remained aloof. I had a feeling he felt sorry for me. They were trying to get me to admit that I had been derelict in my duty. I wouldn't say the words they wanted.

Finally the chairman of the Board stood.

"I think we have enough facts. There will be a formal Board meeting tomorrow night to try this young man on neglect of duty.'

W HEN I left the building, I wasn't surprised to find Leve waiting for me. He hardly spoke, but took me to an office in a building nearby.

"This is the lawyer, Mr. Greene,

who will defend you."

Greene's first question surprised me. "Have you ever mentioned or discussed communism in your classes?" When I said I hadn't, he nodded.

"Good. There's no angle there they can work from. Now tell me just what you told the Board group."

The only point that seemed to interest him was the time allowed for filing between classes. A few questions, and Leve and I left.

"Don't worry," Leve said. "He's a good man. And by the way, Greene defends Communists when they get in a jam." He added sarcastically, "Perhaps you won't want him now?"

At the Board meeting the next night the charges were laid out. Neglect of duty. Idling in the teachers' room and not on duty. Smoking in a school building.

Greene stood when the reading was finished.

"There are four minutes between classes. For two of those minutes this man was in the cafeteria on duty. He left to go to the lavatory - surely any man has that right. Then he hurried to his class and was a little late. The distance between the main building and the portable classroom is sixty yards. Under the circumstances of assignment to cafeteria duty, until you can find a way to have a man in two places at once, you'll have classes without the teachers present. About smoking in a public building, may I point out that two of the Board members are smoking now. It is not a classroom building, but it is under the jurisdiction of the school department. You gentlemen have no case. None. I suggest you throw these charges out."

It was as simple as that. The charges were dropped.

That night in his apartment Leve stated the case bluntly. I had been in trouble and no one had offered to help me. Only the group he belonged to. The Communist party. They were the only ones who were interested in the average person.

My views, he said, about the party and its members were wrong. They were progressive in their thinking about social conditions and education, interested enough in the problems of the worker to do something

constructive.

We talked late into the night. At two o'clock when I left, I told Leve I would sign an application to join the

THAT night marked a turning point in my life. The Communist party begins immediately to dull the power of free will and choice in its members, and I underwent that process of turning from an individual to a number in a group. My time was no longer my own. It belonged to the party. The preliminary period of attending classes for indoctrination into the principles of Marxism took my evenings. In whatever spare time I had I concentrated on absorbing the background I needed by reading assigned books. I found my personal interests would involve a time requirement that I was no longer able to spare. I dropped

My acceptance into the party coincided with the welcome news that I would be transferred to the classical high school in the city school system.

Leve was elated. The training I was getting in the party was directed entirely at classroom propaganda. In the trade school I would have been of little value, but in this school I had the cream of the city's brightest students who were preparing for college. These were the students the Communist party was most interested in.

The average person has no comprehension of the workings of the Communist party and the duties of its members. He may believe that all are engaged in a tremendous cloak-anddagger operation, that there is present at all times a breathless excitement stemming from participation in a con-

That may be true to some extent in certain phases, but for the average party member life falls into a dull routine of work and study.

Even more confused is the common conception of a classroom teacher who is a Communist.

Many persons believe such a teacher takes part in the aggressive promulgation of the principles of Communist doctrine in his classes, that he wages an active campaign to recruit members for the party. I think I had that idea at first.

Those two basic duties are there but any open, aggressive tactics are avoided. I learned that night after night at



the education meetings I attended. Here a group of us was taken in hand by expert instructors.

The first principles were dinned into our minds:

"Never mention communism in the classroom. Never praise communism or the Communists. Never criticize openly and adversely the American form of government.

A Communist teacher is one of the most valued members of the party. Nothing must be said or done to arouse suspicion that a teacher is a

The reason for such a teacher's value is obvious. A high school teacher meets about 180 pupils every day, perhaps more. He is in an excellent position to direct and guide the thinking of those pupils. Truly, one equals 180. And if there are ten such teachers in a community they have a controlling power over more than 1,800 pupils who go home every day to 1,800 homes. They can by slow, careful methods introduce a slanted opinion into those homes. And if persons are inclined to scoff at that statement, then they are guilty of a common American weakness of underestimating the cleverness and thoroughness of the Communist reasoning power.

I mentioned that a well-drilled

Communist teacher never violates the rules laid down. This is an example. A short time ago a teacher was called before a group investigating infiltration into the schools. In an indignant voice he declared that his honor had been impugned, that as a matter of principle and ideals he would invoke the protection of the Fifth Amendment on every question other than his name and address. He declared that he had never even mentioned communism in his classes and that he could prove it by the pupils he had had in school.

In the days following, the newspapers were filled with angry letters from pupils he had had in class through the years. All voiced the same thought - the teacher had never mentioned communism in any class.

W

OV

cer

aw

mo

000

she

era

one

the

was

Who

hav

pra

And

but

be 1

sam

kno

strat

"I

Wan

AN

to g

nom

That

can

Ai

anyt

Cong

ng t

yo

hink

Set b

No

there

again

ndire

my

plan

milita

tional

N"

What the investigating committee did not know was that they were questioning a teacher who had been thoroughly and expertly grounded in classroom methodology. He had been taught and drilled never to mention communism or to praise it.

The pupils were telling the truth They had sat before him through 3 school year, had had their views on current events deftly twisted toward the party line and had never real-

ized it.

Proof? A study of his home room and subject class rosters showed an extraordinarily high percentage of his former pupils had refused to register for military service.

I HAT was the instruction we were given - how to sway a class into thinking along the proper lines with out being obvious. Every step was laid out carefully. The aim was not to force upon them a blanket belief but to introduce a slanted thought in such a way that the pupil might think it had been his own. It was the touch of the rapier, not the blow of a broad sword. A teacher might spend a few minutes for several days in general conversation just to induce a pupil to make a statement.

At a meeting one night we were told to introduce a line of directed thought into our classes. The war with Japan was over, and it was imperative that American soldiers be returned to this country from the Pacific area There had been considerable agitation among the general public that this be done, and we were ordered to work among the high school students 50 that they in turn would influence their parents.

I had, of course, a full knowledge of the background and history of each pupil in my classes. I knew about their families, what their fathers did, and if their brothers were in service. One morning in a current events class I spoke to a pupil, following a carefully laid out line. The propaganda emphasis is in italics.

the

ple.

lled

tra-

ant

had

of of

oke

end-

his

that

mu-

ould

d in

spa-

tters

lass

ame

nen-

ittee

vere

been

d in

been

ntion

ruth.

gh a

s on

ward

real-

room

d an

of his

gister

were

into

with-

s laid

ot to

f but

such

ink it

ich of

road-

a few

eneral

pil to

were

ected

r with

rative

ned to

area.

tation

his be

work

its 50

uence

1956

"Have you heard from your brother in the army, Fred?"

"We had a letter a few days ago."
"Did he have any good news about coming home? Or will the generals keep him there for a while?"

"He says he'll probably be stuck there forever. He hates the country. Why do they have to stay? The war's

"Well, I don't know why. But it's certainly a rough break to have him away when the war's over. Your mother's been sick. Probably worrying over him. If he could come home, she'd probably get better."

Another boy: "It's probably the generals keeping them there. They're the ones to blame."

"Oh, I don't know. Of course, that's the business of a general — to fight a war. In a way, they're like doctors who study surgery in college. If they have no patients after they go into Practice, they can't practice operating. And teachers. We study how to teach, but if we didn't have classes it would be no use. I suppose generals are the same way. If there's no war, they don't know if the lessons on tactics and strategy they studied are any good."

"I think generals are the ones who want wars."

A NOTHER boy: "Isn't there any way to get the general to send them home?"

Now you're asking questions. That's my job. Is there anyone who answer that question?"

Another pupil: "Sure. If you want anything, write to the President or Congress. That's what they keep telling us. So the thing to do is to write your senator and tell him what we think"

Well, we've talked enough. Let's back to the lesson."

Now, in that "directed discussion" here was nothing that could be used against me as a teacher. I defended hidirectly the necessity of leaving the planted the seeds of distrust in the planted the seeds of distrust in the hilitary by mentioning their educational training for war and the thought hey might want war.

To have tried to check whether the pupils mentioned, at home, writing to their senators would have been a risk, but since the country was aroused to have the soldiers sent home, the chances are that some did mention it.

Eventually there was so much pressure that the troops were withdrawn, leaving only a token force. Had they not been withdrawn, the North Koreans would never have taken the offensive.

0 0 0

Another propaganda phase was called simply "Vocation." It was designed to capitalize on the duty of a classroom teacher to discuss the pupils' futures. The hidden aim was to build up agitation in the pupils' minds (and consequently at home) against any form of compulsory military training.

The seniors were given a home assignment to write a theme about their future. They were read the next day in class. The discussion that followed was important. Again the italics stress the party line of propaganda.

"I congratulate you on the papers you wrote about your future plans. Is there anyone who doesn't have any?"

"Anyone who doesn't hasn't heard of a draft board."

"That's one problem you have that we didn't. When I was in high school, life was pretty placid. No worry. No uncertainty. We went to college, got a degree and started our life work right away. But you fellows have it really rough. You finish college and go into the army. In the two or three years you're away you probably forget a lot of what you studied. That means you're set back in getting set for a career."

"Isn't there anyone who wants peace? Does there always have to be war?"

"I guess the average person all over the world wants peace — people like you and me."

This was a "risk" point where a further answer might bring a direct quotation outside the classroom, something to be avoided.

Those few lines seem innocent enough, and many, many persons in the country have said them, but the constant repetition built up a feeling of uncertainty and resentment in the pupils. And resentment against military training was the aim.

There's a further duty the classroom Communist has — to spot pupils who might in the future be turned toward the party. Such a teacher notices a boy who, in classroom discussions, has shown a deep resentment against military service. The boy may show an aggressiveness in arguing the subject. It may be that he has a feeling (even though it might be envy) against the rich. All these points add up to a favorable prospect. But the teacher says nothing to the boy and makes no overtures.

He checks his home life, popularity with other pupils, his hobbies and particular subject skills. Then he turns in a report on the boy and forgets about

In time that boy is approached by a youth group and invited to a party. He is made to feel welcome and important. All the time he is being screened by experts on judging future party timber. If he measures up, a campaign is mapped out to work him in.

The popular conception that the Communist teacher takes an active part in the recruiting is wrong. The teacher is too valuable to risk being exposed.

There are two processes by which a Communist voluntarily relinquishes membership in the party. They are perhaps best described as the "slow" and the "quick."

*

In the first, the Communist is one day touched by a doubt on a point he has absorbed in his indoctrination in Marxist-Leninist principles. Invariably, he fights against that first doubt, and he tries to rationalize against it, using the arguments he has learned. If he fails to dislodge that doubt, others creep in and secure a hold until there gradually builds a wall of doubt in his mind. When the wall is strong enough, and it very often takes a long time, the first rebellion against the unvielding party discipline manifests itself. On the surface he still follows orders with no visible evidence of reluctance, but he finds it harder to do.

The first open display of dissatisfaction is when he fails to attend a set meeting without the slightest attempt to justify his defection. Unless party discipline is able to reassert its power over him, he is on his way out.

Mine was the second, the "quick" process when an unexpected incident "shocks" a person to the point where the discipline that has held his mind is shattered, and he is able to review his past actions from the perspective of cold, empirical observation.

There still held over in the city's educational system a practice of observing "visiting day." Once a year each teacher was allowed a full day to visit another school and to observe the teaching methods of a teacher of his own subjects. Needless to say, all the teachers took advantage of the privilege, selecting if possible a school near his home.

I decided on a day and informed my immediate superior so that he could arrange to have other teachers cover my classes in their unassigned

periods.

When it came time to select a school, I decided to visit Professor Robens, whom I had had at the university and who had spoken that night at Leve's apartment. I telephoned to ask his permission, and he told me he would be pleased to have me in the lecture hall.

Although it was party practice to keep the various cells and units separate and unknown to each other, I knew Professor Robens was a staunch party member and a highly skilled propagandist.

THE next morning when I entered the lecture hall, he shook hands and told me he would try to make the lecture interesting.

"Since this constitutes your 'visiting day,' I must try to make this worth-while so that you can take something away with you." There was a significance in his words which I did not miss. "However, I doubt that much of what you hear you will be able to use in your high school classes. This will be a little advanced."

Roben's lecture had to do with the need for the members of the human race to come together and live in community groups. After he had mentioned the background of the early tribal units, he traced the continuance of such tendencies to the Middle Ages and the feudal system, discussing the close relationship between the lord and vassal.

He was a good lecturer, linking each important fact with a human interest story that would fasten it into the student's mind.

I listened with interest because I knew Robens would not be content with a routine lecture. He would show me how to attain a propaganda objective.

Robens passed over several topics I would have included and I knew he was cutting down factually to build up a time reserve for discussion. He

mentioned the covered wagon trains in this country which traveled to the West. "All living in close community relationship, bound together in discipline by a common interest, and under the authority of one man."

He mentioned also that idealists have tended toward a communist form of organization to avoid the deficiencies and weaknesses of private ownership. He cited as an example Plato, who advocated such ownership of property. In this country he mentioned the Shakers and the Harmonists. He described in detail the American communistic society at Brook Farm outside Boston, stressing such supporters as Horace Greeley, Hawthorne and Emerson.

I knew Robens had come to his climax, and I listened attentively.

"Thus, we see that the word 'com-



munism,' which has come to mean something evil to so many persons, actually enjoyed the active advocacy and support of respectable persons throughout the ages." He paused and then added carelessly, "Why, even the Catholic church has groups that live as communists today."

I knew this was the point toward which Robens had worked all through the lecture, and I was sure when he paused to pour a glass of water from a thermos bottle. His delay was intentional to let the point stay suspended until there would be a reaction from the students.

One of the students stood. I could see he was a freshman, perhaps 18 years of age. He was young, earnest and angry.

"Sir," he said, "I question that statement about the Catholic church. Will you give us an example?"

Professor Robens smiled. "Of course, but first let us clarify the point at issue. Will you give me your definition of communism?"

The boy thought a moment. "Communism is a movement where the members live under the discipline of one person or a group of leaders." He

spoke slowly, thinking his way carefully. "Communists do not practice of believe in private ownership of property. They plan to conquer the world by evil means — that definition seems to sum it up, sir."

"Then, young man, I cite my example to which you objected - the

Jesuit order."

"No, sir. I disagree . . ."

I could see Robens was enjoying

"Ah? Then, let us take the points in order." He ticked them off on his fingers. "First, there is one person in direct authority over all Jesuits. I think you will concede that. The members of the order take a vow of poverty. That is something we all know. Now . . ."

"But the third point," the boy said quickly, "about conquering the world by evil means. That is not true."

"If you study your history," Robers said drily, "I think you will find that the Jesuits were expelled by the English, the French, the Germans, and others. There must have been reasons.

An adult would have detected immediately the intellectual dishonesty in the perverted use of the word "evil," but the boy missed it.

As Robens went on, it would have been apparent to anyone that this was an unfair contest. It was a mature trained mind against a young boy. It was a highly-skilled boxer against at awkward, inexperienced beginner.

The young student, as an individual, was not a personal target for Robens. He was only a means by which Robens could penetrate the minds of the other students with the propaganda of the Communist party.

I TURNED and looked at the students hurriedly writing in their notebooks the half-truths and distorted state ments Robens was giving them found myself looking at them calmly and objectively.

These boys were being sent to college at great expense by their parents to get a broad, well-rounded education. And for their tuition they were being fed by Professor Robens straight diet, no matter how skillfully prepared and concealed, of Communist party propaganda.

I thought of the number of times had heard Professor Robens speak to large groups in public about necessity of academic freedom in education. Yet, the professor himself was incapable of practicing academic

(Continued on Page 3

income of Fact are conthis art

of those

answer

Opposi

Tof de malignantaxes have the insat governmentapidly in the presentation of the presen

of great likely, or amendment the log-amendment Congress ratification. Constitute There

FACIS F





Former Commissioner of Internal Revenue T. Coleman Andrews (left) and Governor of Utah J. Bracken Lee (right). Andrews believes the 43year-old federal system of personal income taxes should be eliminated Governor Lee has refused to pay his 1955 income tax, stating he considered it unconstitutional for the federal government to tax its citizens to support foreign nations.

WIDE WORLD PHOTOS

Opposition of persons high in public life has focused attention on the Income tax question. In the tradition of Facts Forum, differing viewpoints are considered. Presented first in this article are the arguments of those who would give an affirmative answer to the question . . .

that Eng

1 oth

ons. 1 im

nesty

Word

have

s was

ture oy. It

st an er. livid t for s by the h the

party

dents

books

state

almk

rent

duca

were

Ifully

mmu

mes I

ak to

edu

emil

ns

m.

Will Income Taxes **Destroy Capitalism?**

THE year 1913 saw the beginning of the tiny lesion which has developed into the income tax malignancy of today. Since that time taxes have come a long way the wrong way - UP, that is, in order to satisfy the insatiable appetite of a tax-hungry government. Unbalanced budgets are rapidly unbalancing taxpayers.

But, to go back to the beginning of the present system, President William Howard Taft was of the opinion that income taxes would be useful in case of great national need - war, most likely, or some other such disaster. An amendment to the Constitution seemed the logical thing. The proposed amendment passed both houses of Congress and went to the states for ratification. It became part of the Constitution on February 25, 1913.1 There are those who contend that

t Iohn T. Flynn, The Hand in Your Pocket (New 1956), p. 8.

the Sixteenth Amendment is a prime example of Marxism, that it cannot be interpreted otherwise, for it exemplifies the growth of socialism and communism via taxation. Moreover, these people maintain that Marxists sing the praises of the income tax, as well they might, for they know that it can bring capitalism lower on its knees, already calloused as a result of governmental restrictions. Additionally, they say, the unwary do not seem to understand that communism need not be a philosophy or plan or menacing way of life -it can be a small leech on the healthy arm of the American system of free enterprise, sucking the life blood of America and rendering its economy unstable.

It seems, true enough, that the income tax might be something straight from the Communist Manifesto, which was published in 1848. Karl Marx stated that a democracy could be destroyed by taxing, taxing, and taxing - the heavier the better.

The Sixteenth Amendment, in essence, denies the citizen the right to private property. The government has an actual "lien" on his earnings. Taxes can be raised at the discretion of the government. The government can, in fact, take all if it so desires. Guarantees against unlawful search and seizure were, for all practical purposes, "assassinated" by the amendment. It seems that the government is no longer thought of as "we, the people," but is regarded as a group of clerical bureaucrats and pompous politicians, who have learned the secret of setting forth each day with a freshly-laundered conscience.

Incomes of the people are no longer their own; their private affairs are no longer private. Therefore, it appears that a proposal to repeal the Sixteenth Amendment would be a proposal to

restore the sovereignty of citizens. Formerly, the Constitution guaranteed such sovereignty - in the palmy days before the amendment imposed a Russion bear hug on taxpavers.

Most agree that evasion of a harsh income tax is rapidly replacing baseball as the great national sport. Dishonesty has been accepted as the norm. Many a harried taxpayer, motivated by any number of reasons which he considers to be justification enough, decides that he has been trapped on the wrong side of the decimal point. Such being the case, this taxpayer, ordinarily non-larcenous, adds and subtracts on his tax return form until the imbalance is balanced. Then he

Such is the national state of mind. Truly, America's founding fathers would spin in their graves if they but knew how the federal government has the right to tax or confiscate incomes without limitation, the Bill of Rights notwithstanding.

files his return and congratulates him-

self; usually, his neighbors applaud his

Calvin Coolidge once remarked, "If the government takes 20 per cent of what a man makes on Monday, 30 per cent on Tuesday, 40 per cent on Wednesday and 50 per cent on Thursday, he won't show up for work the rest of the week."2

Taxpayers Grumble

ingenuity.

The average taxpayer grumbles all vear as he wrestles with his staggering load, but it is not until the April 15 tax deadline that there is real weeping, wailing and gnashing of bicuspids. At that time, bleeding from all his financial arteries, John Q. Taxpayer files his return and makes a snide remark apropos the "Infernal" Revenue Department. Then, feeling low in his mind, he pockets his limp wallet and girds himself for another vear of oppression. If asked what he is going to do about his high taxes, he shrugs noncommittally. What, he asks, can he do? His voice alone is too small to be heard. If anything is to be done, let George do it. What he doesn't realize is that his voice, together with all the other Georges, is indeed strong enough to be heard. Moreover, he is fond of saying that potentates on the Potomac think too much in terms of "Me, the people!" Such being the case, it would seem to be a propitious time, as a constituent, for him to change the pronoun.

Catch phrases such as, "It's later than you think!" and "Wake up, America!" may be overworked, but is there not merit in them? Doubtless America's enemies rejoice at such madness in the methods of governmental taxation, meanwhile applauding from the sidelines while the United States obligingly commits national suicide.

Another complaint heard frequently is that not only has the owning of property been all but eliminated by taxation, but future earnings, which many hope to store up for their children, will in turn be all but eliminated by high inheritance taxes.

Government Grabs Liberties

Gradually, little by little, the octopus of government seems to grab with its many tentacles, subsequently feeding on civil liberties. Many believe that the country has already passed the point of no return in so far as a democracy is concerned. Others think that it is not yet too late, but that it may well be in the not-too-distant future. At any rate the tocsin has been heard.

Criticized, a smiling, beneficent government points with pride to the present standard of living, which is the highest in the world. "Granted," say skeptics. "But what good is a high standard if the government has made it impossible to enjoy it?"

Richard E. Byrd, Speaker of the Virginia House of Delegates, before that assembly March 3, 1919, made the following statements:

This [Sixteenth] Amendment will do what even the Fourteenth and Fifteenth Amendments did not do - it will extend the federal power so as to reach the citizens in the ordinary business of life. hand from Washington will be stretched out and placed upon every man's business; the eye of a federal inspector will be in every man's counting house.

The law will of necessity have inquisitorial features; it will provide penalties. It will create a complicated machinery.

Under it businessmen will be hauled into courts distant from their homes. Heavy fines imposed by distant and un-

familiar tribunals will constantly menace the taxpaver.

An army of federal inspectors, spies and detectives will descend upon the state. They will compel men of business to show their books and disclose the secrets of their affairs. They will dictate forms of bookkeeping. They will require statements and affidavits. On one hand the inspector can blackmail the taxpayer, and on the other he can profit by selling his secrets to his competitor.8

³Richard E. Byrd, "A Tax Prophecy That Has Come True," *The Greater Nebraskan*, November, 1955.

One of the chief causes of the Revolution was taxation. The words, "Taxation without representation is tyranny," may seem somewhat hollow today, in view of the heavy tax load and all-powerful government. As a matter of fact, many think that taxation with representation is tyranny.

pa

SU

CO

rea

Th

are

tha

Co

por

hav

pod

and

pod

the

Wh

cau

7

may

a g

alm

of c

full

con

for

forn

ling

sitic

den

Har

H

cate

hanc

disg is h

gove

Will

tal

a ki

the 1

phor

is to

danc

cal f

wee

The

dem

Distic

Chief Justice Marshall stated, "The power to tax is the power to destroy. It is heartbreaking to many to remember that freedoms won in 1776 were partially lost in 1913, with passage of the Sixteenth Amendment.

Is not the income tax contrary to the constitutional principle, that every man has a right to be treated equally with others and not be discriminated against because he happens to work harder or to be more clever than others? Should not each citizen have the right to earn as much wealth as he is capable of earning? This incentive was what made the country great Truly, say opponents of the tax, the Sixteenth Amendment struck a death blow to free competition, tending to drive all to a common level. For, they demand, is there a difference between the man who wants 91 per cent in come tax on the wealthy and Marx, who advocated confiscation of capi-

Those who are being taxed 91 per cent of their incomes can at least take heart - for, after all, is there not some consolation in knowing that the government can take only nine per cent more of their money?

President Eisenhower made the following statement in a budget message:

We must develop a system of govern ment revenue which will not discourage work, saving, or investment. Our system must not only provide our government with the resources to be strong for free dom's sake, but also enable our people to apply their initiative and industry fruit-fully in an economy that is itself free and strong.4

Income Tax Helps Promote Federal Power

Few will deny that income tax has helped promote the gradual increase in power of the federal government with subsequent lessening of the state government's power. The state and local functions of government have been moved to Washington. It appears obvious, then, that the end result of repeal of the Sixteenth Amendment would be something of a secession of 48 states from Washington. 5 But

[&]quot;Hon. Samuel B. Pettingill, "Socialism Via Taxation," The Fifth Union Trust Co. (Bulletin), November, 1955.

^{*}The Christian Science Monitor, April 17, 1956 Frank Chodorov, The Income Tax, Root of All Evil (New York, 1954), p. 102.

would this not, in effect, lead to "restoration" of the Union as it was meant

Rev-

rds, n is

llow

load

is a

axa-

The

ov.

nem-

vere

e of

the

very

ally

ated

work

oth-

the

ne is

ntive

reat.

the

eath

g to

they

veen

t in-

Jarx,

capi

per

take

ome

gov-

cent

e fol-

age:

ern-

rage

stem

nent

free-

le to

ruit-

free

x has

rease

nent,

state

and

have

pears

ilt of

ment

on of

But

1956.

1956

Little by little after 1913 the sovereignty of the states dwindled. The blow was softened in part by federal Patronage. However, the "take" from such patronage for the states has dropped sharply in the last few years. The states pay far more into federal coffers than is ever returned to them.

It is human to want something for nothing. In a common search for security the people seem to take to their hearts the idea that "big brother" government, with its monumental largess, really has their best interests at heart. They do not stop to realize what they are giving up for such munificence, or that somebody is having to pay for it. Government isn't an inanimate thing government consists of people and lowers. Some claim that these people have their hands in the taxpayers' Pockets all the way to their elbows and this includes the "little" man's Pockets as well. Moreover, they aver, in spite of what glib politicians say to the contrary, the little man is the one who pays the most income tax, because his number is legion.

The informed say that "welfarism" may well make proud Americans into group of panhandlers, so intent on alms that they are not worried by loss of civil rights. And, often, there would be no complaint, even should they fully realize their loss - they would ^{Consider} personal integrity a fair trade for federal charity. Such, claim the informed, is the breed of national weakings which have sprung up, like parasitic weeds, in the flower garden of

democracy.

Handouts Foster Corruption

Handouts from government are cater-cousins of communism. Such andouts foster corruption, oftentimes guised as social welfare. The result higher taxes. A limitation on the government's power to tax the people of necessity, curtail governmenexpenditures, of "spending" the way to prosperity.

A chicken in every pot, every man king, ad nauseam. How many, ask the thoughtful, are familiar with such thony "come-ons"? For, after all, who pay the fiddler while everybody ances? Moreover, patriots point critifingers at the age-old rivalry beween the "haves" and the "have nots. The "have nots" unwittingly sell their emocratic souls for a mess of commupottage. Indeed, the following



to the problem of reducing taxation is through an amendment to the federal Constitution. . .

President Eisenhower poses at his White House desk. He stated, "I do not believe the wise approach

lines may well become their creed: I pledge allegiance to taxation and to the communism for which it stands; one treasury, divisible, with doles and

handouts for all.

Taxes range, percentage-wise, all the way from 20 per cent of \$2,000 to 91 per cent of \$200,000. The more money that a person makes, the larger percentage goes for taxes. Call it legalized confiscation, governmental pickpocketing or what have you, this tax by any other name is still anathema, say opponents. They claim that this follows the communistic ideology, of leveling down for equality, with, of course, subsequent loss of incentive.

Evidence proves that the movement to set a ceiling of 25 per cent on income tax is gaining momentum. Proponents say that this limitation, if enforced, would restore human rights and economic freedom. It would raise industrial output; it would increase capital formation; it would increase the scales of living for all classes of people.

Democrats in Congress favor, for the most part, the lower-income group in tax-cutting plans. Republican leaders favor tax relief for medium- and higher-income individuals. Democrats maintain that tax cuts for the lowerincome group would raise mass purchasing power of the consumers. Republicans maintain that tax cuts for medium- and higher-income groups would help money to circulate into investments which create more jobs.

The line of demarcation, then, between election-year tax cutters might be drawn here. The issue, if it comes, would be which group would get the most tax relief. And, politics being what they are, most likely tax relief would not favor the higher-income taxpayers.6

Utah's Governor J. Bracken Lee stated that he was not going to pay his income tax this year, adding he thought that it was unconstitutional for the federal government to tax its citizens in order to support foreign nations.

Lee, an outspoken foe of the income tax, said he would not pay until the United States Supreme Court ordered him to do so. He planned to make a test case of his refusal.

Secretary of the Treasury Humphrey wrote Lee that the government would proceed in the usual manner to collect the income tax. Lee was of the opinion that the "usual manner" might possibly take until "after" November elections. Meanwhile, the Internal Revenue Service has filed a lien in the Salt Lake County recorder's office

[&]quot;19 Ways to Cut the Tax Load," U. S. News & World Report, Vol. XL (February 17, 1956), p. 26.

against property held by Lee and his

When asked how he would finance government without income taxes, Lee suggested that Congress assess the various states for their share of the federal budget, which would be based on per capita income. The states could raise their shares through any tax methods they wished.

It seems obvious that the states would be forced to substitute a tax similar to the federal income tax; however, many believe that the states would be more tax conscious, and would pare taxes more carefully.

The advantages of this plan would be many, Lee averred. Naturally, it would be possible for the states to abuse the power to tax, but on the other hand the states would be bidding for residents, and competition would help in this respect. Also, it would be hard, if not impossible, to get the states to play Santa Claus to the world. And lobbying and logrolling would be more difficult.

"At home," say opponents of the tax

program, "we need new schools and highways. Yet abroad we participate in giant giveaways, which is often tantamount to supporting foreign political parties."

Some citizens feel so strongly about this that they are all for driving the moneylenders from their Washington temples. It is a matter of record that the country's foreign policy has been Additionally, it labeled "globaloney." has been said that the world is too big an egg for the American eagle to hatch.8 To pursue the figure further, some say that Uncle Sucker and the rest of the world are unequally "yolked."

One might think seriously of moving abroad and becoming eligible for American foreign aid. In this way he might well be able to pay his creditors at home.9

Former Commissioner of Internal Revenue T. Coleman Andrews has

⁵Governor of Utah J. Bracken Lee, "An Executive's Responsibility in Government," Vital Speeches of the Day, March 1, 1956.

⁵Pettingill, op. cit.

⁹Patricia Bunker, "Debt and Taxes," U.S.A., February 10, 1956.

stated that he believes the entire 43 year-old federal system of personal income taxes should be eliminated. He does not propose to abolish income taxes at once. Rather, he suggests that it be cut to the bone in order that the government not be so dependent on it Then he suggests that alternative taxes be studied; and, finally, enactment of other taxes, thus abolishing the income tax.

The average citizen thinks that the tail has been wagging the dog. He thinks, too, that the government has long been "doctoring the books."

Thoughtful taxpayers are asking, "Is it not time the books were audited by taxpayers? Would not a nonpartisan group, doing research into the tax sys tem, be of value-better yet, have such a group on a continuing basis? Research pays off for business, so why not for government?"

In fact, to the question "Is the in come tax really necessary?" the un qualified answer of a great many Americans would undoubtedly be 3 resounding "NO!"

m

A

as th C

pe

ta

the

Re

Big

he

un

tur

OVE

tio

gar

ver

fac

WO

con

mi

mg.

rec

equ

mig

afte

Presented next are arguments of those who feel that the income tax is the most equitable means of accumulating revenue

♦ HOUGHTFUL Americans recognize the income tax for what it is -anuisance - but a very necessary nuisance to be sure, and they regard it as such.

Elimination of the income tax would force the federal government out of business, and this applies equally to an amendment limiting the tax to 25 or 35 per cent. Alternatives would be giant increases in excise, customs and sales levies to pay for the operation of government, with perhaps a land or single tax thrown in for good measure.

Since governmental revenue must come from some source, why not let it come from income taxes? Opponents of the income tax law are noticeably lacking in constructive ideas as to how the revenue might be raised. Their proposals are nebulous and indicative of wishful thinking. Somebody must pick up the federal tab if the income tax is discontinued. It costs

money to "keep up" a republic. Debts accumulate. A billion here, a billion there - it adds up.

If one wonders where his tax dollars go, he has only to look around him national security expenditures, veterans' benefits, highway systems, aid to farmers, etc. If there were no income tax, the states would be forced to assume the burden of such obligations. And some states would not be able to meet and co-ordinate these obligations. In fact the programs in the poorer states would have to be reduced, and it is in those states where the programs are most needed.

No one denies that the need for tax reform is urgent. The antiquated revenue system is creaky at the joints. Also, there is no denying the fact that there is much waste in government. However, to discontinue income taxes because there are defects in the system would be analogous to a patient with an ingrown toenail having and putation of the leg suggested as remedy.

The complaint against the income tax voiced by many is that the tax, levied at all, should be administered on a state level. Thus the issue be comes not income tax at all, but states rights.

One of the favorite argument against the income tax is that it communistic and socialistic. Karl Marx is quoted at random. The trut of the matter is that almost any point can be made by employing misinfor mation, clever semantics and quota tions "lifted" from context. In fact a misrepresentation, be it big enough and repeated often enough, persuade not only men but nations. Truly, this is in keeping with the tenets of communication nism . . . that is, if one insists on look ing at the world through "red"-colored glasses.

Too few people, viewing astigmatically communism and its attendant evils, are scarcely aware of another, equally dangerous threat to the American way of life - fascism. This danger approaches from the right instead of the left. Both are equally bad. Each leads to dictatorship, and the result is the same.

e 43-

sonal

d. He

come

s that

it the

on it.

taxes

ent of

e in

at the

g. He

t has

g, "Is

ed by

rtisan

x sys-

such Re-why

ne in

e un

many

be a

g am

as a

ncome

tax, il

stered

ie be

states

ments

t it is

Karl

truth

point

sinfor

quota

fact 3

nough

suades

this is

mmu

1 look

olored

This is not to say that the country should not remain alert to communism; it is merely to say that the People should weigh facts carefully, sifting the wheat from the chaff, and look to both right and left for enemies. There is no focal point; the American way of life is beset on all sides.

Americans want neither communism nor fascism; they want to keep the capitalistic form of government which they have today in operation as a

It must be admitted that the hue and cry about income taxes being communistic are somewhat out of place. According to the complaints lodged, all taxes imposed by Congress have been in line with communistic tenets.

Again, there are those who simply do not like the income tax, labeling it as so much thievery. More, they imply that the group running the country are Communists, but without naming the group. Indeed, they would have one believe that the 91-per-cent-bracket taxpayers are in such a bad way financially that they are almost down to their last million.

Repeal Would Favor Wealthy

The movement to repeal the Sixteenth Amendment has been called a hovement to favor the millionnaires. Big Labor, recognizing the dangers inherent in the movement, has worked unceasingly to keep the amendment from being adopted by the legislatures. The AFL was responsible for Overturning adoption of repeal resolutions in many states. In other states repeal crusades have been accomplished in only one of the houses of egislature.

Defeat of a repeal process is re-Sarded as vitally important - to preent the spread of sales taxes, manufacturers' taxes and other levies which Would materialize to substitute for income taxes. The AFL holds that the millionaires' amendment" is a softenhg-up process, which would lead directly to a national sales tax or its Quivalent. And, as for a sales tax, this hight well be a scheme to help the high by burdening the poor. No one, after carefully weighing the pros and

cons of the matter could, with clear conscience, say that a sales tax would be a good thing for the nation.

Obviously enough, this is no time for one to shirk his rightful tax responsibility. The nation's and the free world's safety is at stake. The United States is in a position which it has never before experienced - there could easily be an atomic Pearl Harbor IN AMERICA. This could well mean the destruction of large cities, the deaths of hundreds of thousands of people.

President Eisenhower phrased his opposition to the constitutional amendment to abolish income taxes in the following words:

I do not believe the wise approach to the problem of reducing taxation is through an amendment to the Federal Constitution. An arbitrary ceiling on the power to tax, without a like ceiling on the power to spend, could likely result in larger and larger deficits. . . . And the rigidity of a constitutional amendment would be a source of danger in possible future national emergencies.1

Taxes Go for Defense

Discounting the greed motivation of many, it is thought that the primary objective of most who favor the 25 or 35 per cent tax limitation is to pare the budget, to reduce governmental spending. The greatest percentage of money received from income taxes goes for national defense. Surely proponents of such limitations do not wish to make the country defenseless? Or has dollar-mark mesmerism closed their eves to this danger?

Say, for example, that the 25 per cent income tax limitation became effective - how then would necessary revenue be raised? One thing certain, there would be an IMMEDIATE tax of 25 per cent, and not on the net income, but on the GROSS. So those who have been paying less than 25 per cent could expect their income tax to be raised to the maximum. Moreover, deductions and exemptions would be reduced to an infinitesimal point. There might well be a permanent loss of financial equilibrium. And if the average taxpayer thought he was dizzy before, the new kind of vertigo would soon have him walking in circles.

Another thing to consider - if the federal government were no longer able to finance the expenditures of government through the usual manner of taxation, it would be forced to resort to borrowing. The loan could

never be repaid, of course. Would this not be a certain recipe for inflation? Certainly all the ingredients for inflation would be there.

The beneficiaries of a limited system of taxation could not help but be the wealthy, while the poor would suffer. There are those who maintain that the motive for the proposed amendment to the Constitution is to unload the tax burden from the rich to the poor. Certainly this is an argument well taken, for many would be protected from paying a fair share of the tax load, enjoying a veritable taxfree heaven.2

Through the years the poor in the United States have gradually become better off, with little if any hardship to the rich, in spite of the claims of some to the contrary.

Those favoring tax limitation maintain that the limitation is needful in order to boost enterprise, so that there will be more jobs and so that the growth of economy will be stimulated. As a matter of fact, the country's economy is attaining stability and balance. Capital formation is at an all-time high. And production capacity has increased enormously. There are vast amounts of capital in banks and insurance companies. No other country in the world begins to approach the United States in this respect.3

The movement to limit the income tax to 25 per cent is hardly that at all. More correctly, it is a movement designed to eliminate the income tax altogether - and without proposing new tax laws to take its place. Moreover, no one has offered a workable solution for the problem. It would seem that those who oppose the present income tax system would at least offer a positive and sensible solution.

America Threatened

All thinking people realize the need for taxes to maintain the government and protect the country, to prepare America for the threatened Armageddon of democracy and communism. And what better or fairer tax is there than the income tax? It is based on ability to pay, both for corporations and individuals. And, facetiously, no other tax can make that statement.

One cannot help wondering whether opponents of income tax have really taken time to consider carefully the

¹⁸³ Congressional Record 5604 (1954).

²Senator Hubert H. Humphrey, "The Question of Curbing the Federal Power to Tax and Spend," Congressional Digest, Vol. 32 (January, 1953), p. 11.

³E. N. Griswold, "Can We Limit Taxes to 25%?" Atlantic Monthly (August, 1952).

inevitable disaster which would follow the repeal of the Sixteenth Amendment. Since revenue must come from some source, the alternatives are few. As stated previously, an excise tax would be one possible source, with a national sales tax a must. It requires no soothsayer to predict the result. And if the poor were poor before, a national sales tax would certainly necessitate their taking up notches in an already slack belt.

The proposed constitutional amendment to limit federal income taxes to 25 or 35 per cent is gaining momentum. A petition before Congress would force it to submit a tax-limiting amendment. South Carolina was the last state to approve this petition. A total of 31 states have approved it. If one more state-approves, Congress will have to call a national convention to prepare the amendment for submission to the states. Then, if 36 states ratify it, the amendment will become a part of the Constitution.

The kindest thing to be said about the proponents of such a bill is that they undoubtedly know not that which they attempt to do. If they should succeed, there would be, literally, a government of the rich, by the rich and for the rich.

Federal Credit at Stake

Limiting federal taxation would also damage federal credit. And, if the public lost faith in federal securities, both state and local securities would suffer. This, like a rolling snowball, would grow and pass the shock on to banks and credit institutions. And let it not be forgotten that the federal government supported local and state governments during the bleak depression years. Moreover, the confidence in state and local securities which investors now enjoy is due primarily to the fact that investors know federal credit is always in reserve.

So long as the government functions, it is necessary to tax the people to pay for cash outlays. Solvency and the well-being of economy demand it. It should be fairly obvious, then, that the tax-cut craze is short-sighted and would be deficit-making.

The tax burden should be shared proportionately by all able to pay. Not only is that the fair thing, but also there will be more interest in keeping government good if all citizens have a financial stake

A particular virtue of income tax is that it is straightforward. A man must A formation of Boeing B-47 Stratojet medium bombers displays sleek lines. Such expensive weapont

of peace require taxes for purchase and upkeep, to prepare the U. S. for a threatened Armageddon of the free world against communism.

pay it himself: his customers and his employees cannot be made to pay it for him. There are loopholes, to be sure; however, there is considerable satisfaction in knowing that those who crawl through such loopholes cannot pass the tax on to others.

The present income tax is graduated in proportion to ability to pay. The system is based on taxing a man according to how little a dollar is worth to him.

This may seem at variance with the Horatio Alger tradition, which is for a man to advance as far as he is able through the use of his own intelligence and initiative. For, if high-bracket incomes are taxed heavily, will this not discourage the making of more money, with the Treasury getting less from high rates than from moderate rates! This is known as the law of diminish ing return. And it has been said that there is a need for tax brackets far above the point of diminishing returns.

h

tl

th

T

il

fo

la

is ba

bo

CO

ar

th

cle

tic

sti

Wi

al

Di

cie

pro

Su

has

The Horatio Alger tradition is no longer a part of the American culture, however, and not because of a social istic or communistic trend, as some opponents would have one believe. As a matter of fact, the new-type Horation Algers of today, with their amassed fortunes, would buy control of American can business if they could. Independ ent businesses would fold, forced out by chains and syndicates.

Taxation is both the badge of free dom and its bulwark. Free men tal themselves in order that they may stay

4Memphis Press-Scimitar, March 20, 1954.

free. The power to tax is not the power to destroy; rather, it is the power to save, to fulfill a higher destiny.⁵ Taxes are the country's first line of defense.

Corporations and big business could well become a danger to other, smaller businesses, or even to the American way of life; high taxes, therefore, keep large corporations in the "straight and narrow." It must be remembered that big business is not a person, a life and blood thing; big business is not an individual, subject to the usual rights and wrongs. It is like a locomotive, which has to be kept on the track if it is to perform a public service. In fact the Constitution could be amended to set forth that the Bill of Rights is not concerned with big business, but with flesh and blood.6

Corporations Have Power

Small businesses have little power, and can do little of themselves to destroy freedom. Large corporations have great power, and may override the government. This is the reason for the graduated corporation income tax. Taxes on large incomes are not so much for revenue as for restraining purposes — to control the floodwaters of money, and to channel such floodwaters into harmless streams.

If small incomes are taxed too heavily, spending declines. If large incomes are taxed too heavily, savings dry up and new investment declines — this for the simple reason that much of the larger incomes are saved, as a rule. It is a "ticklish" matter to strike a proper balance, one which will encourage both spending and investment.

Income taxes should be fair, of course. When one person is benefited, another should not be burdened. For this reason all loopholes should be closed if possible. And administration of the present laws needs to be strengthened.⁷

Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes said, wisely, that taxes are a privilege, not a burden.8

Discrepancies in Program

tes

ish

that

far

re

110

ure,

As

atio

sed

eri

nd

tax

Perhaps there are many discrepancies in the tax program, but the entire program is not an extravagance. The Supreme Court of the United States has said that perfect uniformity and

perfect equality of taxation, in all the aspects in which the human mind can view it, is a baseless dream.

In this manner the Court expressed a kind of warning against thinking that the country will ever have anything remotely resembling the ideal with regard to taxation. It is selfevident that no institution built and maintained by humans can ever attain perfection.

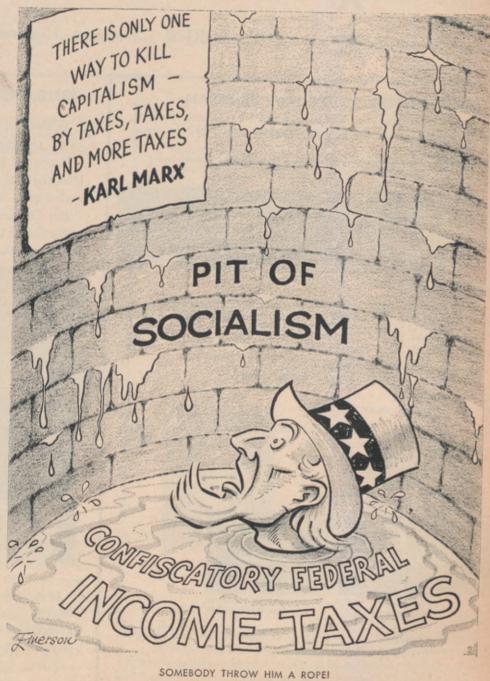
Income taxes cannot help contributing to stability of the nation's economy. When business is good, the nation's tax system is a safety valve for inflationary pressures; it absorbs a high percentage of personal income. When business is not so good, the tax system takes a small percentage of personal income. The results can be altered by

stop-gap aid if necessary, changing all of the exemptions and rates.

Let the people remember that they could not even pay the interest on the national debt without an income tax. An income tax is necessary if the country is to temper inflationary booms and cushion depressions. Today the American economy is the marvel of the modern world. Abandoning the present taxing system would create chaos and bring upon the nation conditions worse than those experienced during the great depression.⁹

More than the Sixteenth Amendment is at stake — the financial stability of the nation hangs in the balance.

^{9"}Income Tax Amendment," Facts Forum News, Vol. 4 (March, 1955), p. 64.



⁵Randolph E. Paul, *Taxation for Prosperity* (New York, 1947), p. 418.

D. C. Coyle, Why Pay Taxes? (Washington, C., 1937), p. 77.

Paul, op. cit., p. 416.

^{*}Coyle, op. cit., p. 1.

Propaganda



FACTS



FORUM present



REPORTERS' ROUNDUP-TV (30 minutes) Amen's N



TOPIC OF THE WEEK (Radio — 30 minutes)



REPORTERS' ROUNDUP

(Radio — 30 minutes)

Infortive



FACTS FORUM

(Radio — 15 minutes)

New REPORTERS' ROUNDUP-TV PROGRAM

Brings you intimate close-ups of the important news and views of iders in Washington best qualified to enlighten the public on these

Participating on consecutive weeks in the round-table discussions:

WALTER

HUMPHREY









Program Topics:

Communist Threats Against the Security of the United States at Home and Abroad by Cong. Francis E. Walter (D-Pa.)

War Clouds in the Middle East and the Bitter Farm Issue by SEN. HUBERT HUMPHREY (D-Minn.)

Farm Depression vs. Farm Prosperity by Secretary of Agriculture EZRA TAFT BENSON

America's Defenses

by SEN. STYLES BRIDGES (R-N.H.)

Veteran reporters, representing a fair share of the important newsthering agencies in the country, display their mental agility by getting the core of the questions and answers.

Panel of news reporters:

John Madigan

J. Edgar Prina

Merriman

Clark Mollenhoff







Reporters' Roundup-TV . . . the shortest thirty-minute TV program ou've ever witnessed, and the most interesting and informative.

Remember this identification († in Facts Forum schedules beginning on page 58) which designates the channel in your area televising this program. If the station manager of your local channel has not programmed Reporters' Roundup-TV for your enjoyment, suggest that he communicate with Facts Forum, Dallas, Texas, for details.

TOPIC OF THE WEEK . . . RADIO PROGRAM

An identical presentation of the NEW Reporters' Roundup-TV program for the enjoyment of the radio audience.

Here's the round-table - during the pause for station identification. Senator John J. Sparkman (D-Ala.), 8 typical guest on this program, is interviewed about Soviel Policy Changes and America's Foreign Policy. A member of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, Senator Spark man is questioned by Lyle Wilson, Chief of the Washing ton News Bureau of United Press, and Clark Mollenhoff, Washington correspondent for Look magazine and Cowles newspapers. Moderator of the program is Robert F. Hur leigh, well-known news analyst and commentator, and director of Mutual Broadcasting System's Washington operations.

WILSON MOLLENHOFF HURLEIGH



It has often been said, "Every country has the govern ment it deserves." Facts Forum presents these educational programs in the belief that an informed public is a strong force for good government.

TOPIC OF THE WEEK is designated by ** in Facts Forum's schedules in this issue.

REP W

para prog as il

Progr

SPARKMAN

Farm by SEN by SEN Democ by Gov

In a n this Vittnai nterest his pr Moundu

0. C. Refer code († radio R

14 4 * * * programs each week

Amen's NEW and most thought-provoking round-table discussion.

A rap resentation of the above TV program, featuring key officials who guide the destiny of our nation.

Infolive topics and nationally-known leaders promote stimulating debates on this program.

Two gressmen render their conflicting opinions on governmental issues of utmost importance.

REPORTERS' ROUNDUP ... RADIO PROGRAM

Will continue its informative and interesting pace. The parade of headliners will be maintained on this weekly program, and attention focused on controversial issues, as illustrated below:

ELLENDER

M

ound.

ience.

tation

1.), 8

Soviet

ember

Spark. shing.

enhoff,

Cowles

. Hur

r, and

ington

KMAN

govern

cations

a strong

in Facts



Program Topics:

Farm Controversy by SEN. ALLEN J. ELLENDER (D-La.)

Controversial Foreign Aid Situation by SEN. KARL E. MUNDT (R-S. Dakota)

Democratic Presidential Dark-Horse Prospects by GOV. ROBERT B. MEYNER, New Jersey

In addition to having questions you'd like presented h this program, there's a handsome prize, too, of a Wittnauer watch to each of the writers of the three most Interesting and timely questions selected for debate on his program. Address your questions to: Reporters' Moundup, Mutual Broadcasting System, Washington,

Refer to Facts Forum's schedules in this issue for the code (†) identifying the station and hour the weekly fadio Reporters' Roundup is on the air.

FACTS FORUM . . . RADIO PROGRAM

Two outstanding Americans of opposing political beliefs appear weekly, for fifteen minutes, to express conflicting views on a governmental issue. Featured on four of these programs:

U.S.A. Defense Program Guests: SEN. GEORGE A. SMATHERS (D-Fla.) SEN. GEORGE H. BENDER (R-Ohio)

The Dirksen-Bricker Amendment Guests: Sen. Thomas C. Hennings (D-Mo.) SEN. EVERETT M. DIRKSEN (R-III.)

Anti-Trust Laws Guests: Cong. Emanuel Celler (D-N.Y.) REP. EDGAR HIESTAND (R-Cal.)

Electoral College Reforms Guests: SEN. KARL MUNDT (R-S. Dakota) SEN. HERBERT LEHMAN (D-N.Y.)

DIRKSEN



LEHMAN



This Facts Forum program, as well as the Reporters' Roundup-TV, Topic of the Week, and the Reporters' Roundup are educational ventures designed to enable the audience to form their own opinions on controversial issues, and to have a voice in shaping the policies which insure a good government,

The asterisk (*) on Facts Forum's schedule specifies when this Facts Forum program will be broadcast in your locality.

A Background for PEACE and WAR

"In peace, as a wise man, he should make suitable preparation for war." — HORACE, 65-8 B.C.

By RUSSEL B. REYNOLDS Major General, United States Army

Although our nation is at nominal peace with the world, it is in a position fraught with anxiety and uncertainty. The hope that war is a cold, extinct volcano is tempered by the fear that hot lava may momentarily erupt. A parallel situation existed about the time when the youth now ready to cast his first vote was a new arrival on the American scene.

In 1936 the author of this article, who was then a Major in the U. S. Army and military instructor at Ripon College in Wisconsin, prepared and delivered it as an address at a public forum sponsored by the college.

Two decades and two major wars have intervened, yet in this carefully-weighed thesis there is a relevance to current problems that is startling. General Reynolds himself says of it, "In my own evaluation of the mountains of subjects I have developed . . . I accord this essay as my best product."

By special permission Facts Forum News reprints, in slightly abridged form, the article as it appeared in The Officer's Guide (third through eighth editions), published by the Military Service Publishing Company, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, and now in its twenty-second edition.

ALL nations of the world unite in declaring their love of peace, their hatred of war. Man continues to seek some formula by which war may be eliminated as an instrument of settling disputes. Despite his oft-affirmed good intentions, and the undoubted sincerity of his ideals, the nations which mankind has created resort to war with undiminishing frequency. Threats of war are recurrent. One by one, when put to the test, agreements set up to avert the causes

of foreseeable conflicts are ignored or openly denounced. Despite protestations of their will to peace, some nations of the world make war upon their weaker neighbors for reasons which, to them, seem sufficient. of th

the

in to

alm

FA

The peoples of all nations avow their desire to find a way to cause the lion and the lamb, in harmony, to lie down together. They grope for unfound solutions to their difficult problems. Acclaiming war as the greatest scourge of mankind, they embrace it



pro.

grai

under predictable conditions. As covetous eyes gaze over and beyond their own national boundaries they visualize that better day if only this — or that — were in their possession.

Saint Augustine defined peace as "the tranquillity of order." A common definition states it to be "freedom from war or disturbance." It is possible that wars recur because of some inner urge of man to strive to improve his lot and, while preferring peaceful means, to take any method which promises attainment of his aims. It is a strange occurrence. It defies logic. Its explanation may be found only in an understanding of the reactions of man to basic aspirations.

PEOPLES continue to hope that international agreements, councils, or treaties may solve disputes which other-Wise might lead to war. They note With wonder and sorrow the regularity with which these important agreements are openly denounced or quietly voided. They see solemn agreements cast aside and the small or weak nations of the world dismembered or subjected to restrictions not of their own choosing. Still, the chief hope for a long period of peace, in this or any future age, seems surely to lie in the method of discussion of problems and agreement as to solution. It may be the one true hope.

We may even hazard some conclusions why many agreements have not functioned as hoped or intended: Treaties are ignored or voided which serve to bind people permanently to conditions which they find abhorrent, the result of which they could not have foreseen when they affixed their signatures; neither the acts of others of a dead past, nor the agreements of discredited leaders will ever bind a people free to choose when disaster is the alternative. Further, no agreement imposed by force can be perpetually effective - unless the relative strength of the adversaries remains unchanged through the succeeding years. The conclusion can be safely defended that no international agreement will remain in effect, except by force or the threat to use force, unless the terms of the agreement remain mutually beneficial to its signatories.

All mankind loves the intangible which he calls freedom. He abhors the imposition by others of conditions intolerable to his national or individual ideals, his habits or his standards. The great nations and peoples of the world, almost without exception, have first

fought to secure and then to maintain their freedom. The subject-peoples to large extent have recoiled from fighting or in so doing have gone down to defeat. The cause of freedom has always been considered as a justification of resort to war.

Men and nations are covetous. When their lack of those things which they deem necessary for their very existence can be obtained by seizing the territories or resources of others, an aggressive leadership may cause the step to be taken. Man will accept the sacrifices of today if there is hope held out to him that tomorrow will provide the Utopia of his dreams. That all too often the goal proves worthless when attained, or unattainable after his sacrifice, does not weaken the appeal of the initial argument.

Nations will fight to maintain rights which may be idealistic; but ideals are as profound a heritage as the materialistic resources which furnish bread and meat. All these are reasons why men fight or stand ready to fight. War cannot be abolished until solutions are found to satisfy these human needs and desires.

FUTURE wars are not inevitable. It is quite possible that nations will find solutions for difficult problems, thus reducing the number of wars, or deferring them, or eventually eliminating them entirely. That is the goal and the ideal. While not held to be inevitable, wars are liable to recur. The reason for this conclusion may be found in the statement: As long as racial strifes and jealousies exist, as long as people of one nation are denied good things which are freely enjoyed by others, the forward surge of that which we choose to call civilization will carry with it the seeds of discontent and envy, and of hatreds. These are the seeds which germinate war. These are the problems which must first be solved.

There are the facts which confound the modern world. In part, they may be abhorred, but disapproval does not dispose of them. Nations as well as men have interests and ideals for which they will fight rather than surrender. The causes of wars are deepseated and their origins hard to recognize. Like cancerous growths, early discovery may lead to a simple cure; unobserved, they grow, become malignant, and then incurable. The roots of the [first] World War trace directly to 1870, but the jealousies, hatreds, and suspicions which may have been

its unseen but actual cause were old before Napoleon, before Frederick, before the nations which now carry the torch of strife were fully constituted.

The roots of our own Civil War trace back to the first embittered argument over the respective rights of the several states and the federal government, even to the arrival of the first unfortunate slave. From little misunderstandings disastrous catastrophes are born. Man may well wish that "foresight could be as discerning as hindsight," that "wisdom could be made hereditary," that "youth could know what age might tell."

Thoughtful citizens who analyze the past will see no special anomaly in the events which have rent the world during the twenty years and more since the close of the [first] World War. We may have blinded ourselves with trifles of day-to-day events, thus failing to see that steps adopted hopefully by modern peoples have never led elsewhere than to the shadows of war. A hundred and fifty years ago our ancestors experienced great social conflicts, aggression, war, defeat and victory. Indeed, they may have understood from observation and contact the phenomena which we have allowed ourselves to forget.

Is it possible that the great social changes brought about by the Magna Charta, or by the French Revolution, are closely akin to the stupendous events of modern Europe? The future holds the answer. Waterloo and the Marne are separated only by one short century. The world does not change so fast. Dishonesty, thievery, trickery are not developments of the modern age, nor have we found ways of preventing them. We of this century are not the first to proclaim ideals. There is a relation between the events of the past and the tremendous problems of today and tomorrow.

In light of these conceptions it is possible to analyze the United States and our own people including what we have, the things we want, the way we think, and how we may ourselves react to conditions which confront us. None should dispute the statement that we have a profound love of peace, order, liberty and for the chance to pursue individual happiness. Rich in resources, well provided with farreaching portions of the arable surface of the world, in this particular period of our national existence we are not covetous of the possessions of others.

ta-

on

ns

wo

he

lie

ın-

b-

est

it

956

If the division of nations into the "Haves" and "Have Nots" is accepted, we are certainly in the former classification.

While admitting the necessity for international cooperation, we reserve the right to remain aloof from the disputes of nations beyond the seas. Military alliances have always been shunned, and are regarded with no less disdain today than in earlier days of the Republic. We elect to stand alone and unencumbered. We do not seek to avoid the responsibilities of a great nation in its relations with others, but insist on settling each question as it arises and on its merits rather than on general agreements.

We are violently partisan as a people, but insist with equal vigor that the national government remain neutral. We do not say, "It is your fight and we will have none of it, in any way, on either side." Instead, we say to the one of whom we collectively disapprove, "It is your fight and we will have none of it. But during the process of imposing your will on your adversary we express the sincere hope that you will get thoroughly licked in the process." It is both an eccentricity and a source of potential danger.

ide

he

Pi

th

)u

gran

This nation provides liberties for the preservation of which it is a certainty that our people will undergo any sacrifice. It is a universal conviction of our people that these liberties are worth preserving and protecting and that no cost is too great, even the cost of war. Primarily, our government provides the means by which the people may secure for themselves, if they choose to do so, the conditions of life and living which they want, provided only the same things are wanted by a preponderant and abiding sentiment.

The power to change our form of government, our rights and privileges, the conditions under which we live and work, all lie in our own hands by use of the power to amend the Constitution. In the past we have availed ourselves of this privilege as we shall do again and again in the future. But when we make these changes, if they are made at all, it will be by the will of the people and not the imposed conditions of powerful leaders.

Our form of government insures the preservation of individual liberties. Under our Constitution we are guaranteed fair trials, in just tribunals, of the "due process" clause in the protection of life, liberty, and property. We have the right of free assembly, a free

press, the right to choose our individual forms of worship, and the privilege of freedom of speech. These liberties are far from universal in the world of today. Other peoples and other nations have forsaken them for reasons acceptable to them if unacceptable to ourselves. It was their problem and theirs the choice. Our guarantees stand between the people and the application of arbitrary power. Well and thoroughly do our people recognize and cherish these rights. For the retention of these privileges it is a safe assertion that our people would fight.

It stands clear that the citizens of this nation have material resources and individual liberties which, in the opinion of all the people, are worth preserving and protecting. These conclusions are basic. But our rights and privileges extend beyond the continental limits of the nation. We cherish the freedom of the seas and the right to pass freely over the oceans of the earth in the pursuit of our commerce.

We stand as guardian against external aggression over the nations of both Americas, and the Monroe Doctrine has been affirmed time and again. For all of these things the probability exists that our people would insist upon a firm and direct action which, if not satisfied, might lead to war.

Many people believe that our greatest hazard is that of remaining neutral during a general war entangling especially those nations most harmonious to ourselves. For this enigma solutions may need to be found. Many are proposed, some contradictory to others and each stoutly defended by its proponents. The answer to this problem has not been found. There may be no answer. In a world more beset with troubles than usual, the problem of remaining neutral may well become the most serious threat to our continued peace.

It should be accepted without dissent from any citizen that our heritage of material resources and our individual liberties are worth protecting, if the need arise, and that they are worth any cost their preservation may require. Our citizens must also realize that in the congress of nations we have responsibilities as well as rights; we must stand ready to protect both Americas within the framework of the Monroe Doctrine, and we may not be able to remain neutral in a general conflict. For the United States, war is not inevitable. We shall take every

action consistent with honor to ward off the chance of war. But the fact that war may recur is inescapable. We must be ready for it.

We know that weak nations invite their own destruction. During the centuries the map of the world changes in kaleidoscopic fashion as nations expand, contract and disappear. Wars and threats of wars make most of these changes. It may well be true, as some contend, that no nation ever won a war. But there are plenty of ex-nations which are mute evidence that wars can be lost. If we maintain existing policies, weakness shall not again carry us into a war which strength might have warded away We can and will eliminate the chance of aggression from others. We intend to remain strong.

Our own strength ashore and afloat poses no threat to other nations. Neither our national policy nor the will of our people would tolerate such action. But this self-protective use of power is not universal. Armament is power. It may be the greatest power in the hands of men. It requires 110 great philosopher to realize that power of any kind may be abused. When nation is committed to a policy imperialism, determined at any cost to secure more territory, or impose its will on other peoples, the possession of great military power may make such nations a genuine threat to the peace and tranquillity of the world. When strong nations are "on the make" the self-satisfied had best beware. Such conditions are rampant today. The policies of great nations, combined with their possession of great military power, are constant threats to peace They force other nations to meet condition for which there is no other recourse.

The conclusion is that the possession of military strength is a threat to wan or a promise of peace, depending entirely upon the policy of the nation possessing it. For the United States as long as we follow our policy of non imperialism, our strength is a guarantee of the peace we mean to maintain and insurance against the wars which weakness might force upon us. It is our first of two important reasons for maintaining our armed forces.

Notwithstanding our will to peace we may become embroiled in war and forfeit our peace. The reasons have been presented. Wars can be lost. We cannot afford to lose a war, for we

(Continued on Page 38)

W

me UI Pr

be

loc

19

at

ha

liv

car

au

It Could Happen Again!

fact able

nvite ceninges is ex-Wars

true, ever ty of

ntain l not which away.

nance

afloat

r the

ise of

ent is

ower

es no nower hen of cy of ost to se its

ion of

such

peace

When

" the

Such

The

bineo

ilitary

react.

eet b

other

ession

war,

nding

nation

States

f non

1aran

intain

which

It is

ns for

peace

ar and

have

st. W

or we

age 38)

, 1956



WIDE WORLD PHOTO

Woodrow Wilson was still heavily dependent on his wife when the above picture was taken in 1922, shortly after his office expired, and more than three years after he had collapsed while on a western speaking tour.

By WALTER TAYLOR

N SEPTEMBER 26 the news came — the President was taken ill in Colorado. The year was 1919, and the President, an avid golf fan, was Woodrow Wilson, but the circumstances of his attack closely parallel those under which Dwight Eisenhower was stricken on September 24, 1955. We can be thankful that the subsequent events were not repeated also.

It was 36 years before, almost to the day, that Woodrow Wilson collapsed near Pueblo, Colorado, and was unable to continue his 8,000-mile western tour during which he had spoken for over an hour on more than 30 occasions, speaking on behalf of the Versailles Treaty with its League of Nations.

There followed one of the most unusual periods in American government. For almost a year and a half the United States was virtually without a President. And it could happen again, because nothing was done to close the loophole which allowed it to occur the first time.

On the evening of September 25, 1919, in the crowded new auditorium at Pueblo, Colorado, though he still had another year in office, Wilson delivered the last address of his public career to a cheering, emotion-stirred audience. As the presidential train to ared through the night toward Wichita, Kansas, the President was

feverish and unable to sleep. The train was stopped to permit him and his wife to take a walk in the fresh air. It was only with the aid of a narcotic to ease his painful headache that he finally found rest.

The next morning he was unable to rise. Though he protested vehemently at first, the necessity for cancelling the five remaining speeches quickly became apparent, and within 48 hours the train, curtains drawn, had raced halfway back across the continent to Washington and the seclusion of the White House.

During the next week the President improved, and medical reports were encouraging. Then on the morning of October 2, Wilson complained of a numbness in his left hand when he got up. While Mrs. Wilson was telephoning for Dr. Grayson, his personal physician, the President fell unconscious on the bathroom floor. After the doctor arrived and made his examination, he stepped into the hall, out of earshot of the patient and exclaimed, "My God, the President is paralyzed!"

The complications of indigestion and a prostatic infection made life even more uncomfortable and precarious. In the first of many important decisions which she was to make during her husband's remaining months in office, Mrs. Wilson decided that the doctors should not operate to relieve the urethra obstruction which threat-

ened him with death from uremic poisoning. Almost miraculously the condition cleared up in three hours, and the crisis had passed.

It is feared by historians that all of Mrs. Wilson's decisions concerning her husband were not so wise. It was her task from then on to decide what and whom the President should see. Nothing must excite or annoy him in his delicate condition. She took it upon herself, with Dr. Grayson's aid, to go over all incoming letters and select those which needed personal attention. Some she answered herself; some she sent back unopened. Official papers she read and digested so as to be able to present them orally to the patient, his reactions being noted on scraps of paper. To add to her diffi-culty, she could only approach him with business on his "good days."

Unfortunately the presidential assistants had not been trained to function on their own. Twenty-eight bills became laws without the President's signature. The Cabinet rarely met. Ambassadors waited in vain to make their necessary first visits. Vice-President Thomas R. Marshall was little more than a message carrier between the White House and the Capitol.

Senators tried to reach Wilson to persuade him to compromise with the opponents of the Treaty on certain of its articles, but only a few ever

FACTS FORUM NEWS, July, 1956

reached him. Those few found him alert but unyielding. Interestingly, the Senate Democratic leader, 72-year-old T. S. Martin of Virginia, was also ill at the time, so the party was without a strong leader.

Some people said the President was insane. His handwriting was so altered by the illness that some even doubted the signature on the bills he did sign. It was shouted that the country was being run by a "Woman President."

In effect Mrs. Wilson did run the country, if anyone did, during those last 17 months of Wilson's second term, for through unavoidable personal bias in presenting matters and through her decisions regarding mail and visitors, she could not but in a large measure direct the nation. Had the President been more completely incapacitated, he might have resigned; had he been less severely afflicted he would have been able to give more attention to pressing matters. As it was, the shut and locked gates around the White House secluded a man who was little more than President in name only.

Why did Wilson not resign? Mrs. Wilson says that she was advised not to let him resign. It was feared that having to resign would take away his will to live. It is probable that he was not informed of the real seriousness of his illness. Wilson greatly feared being called a "quitter" by his opponents, both Republican and Democratic.

ide,

hes

Pa

th

F

DU

It seems clear that Wilson was unable "to discharge the powers and duties of the said office," under the terms of the Constitution, which calls for the Vice-President to take over when the President is disabled. But the decision was left to Mrs. Wilson, and she was afraid that the resulting despondency might kill this man who, as she put it, was "first my beloved husband . . . after that he was President of the United States.'

Nothing was done to prevent a recurrence of this situation, even though it is well known that the presidency is a killing job. Several resolutions were introduced in Congress, some going so far as to recommend amending the Constitution against another such difficulty. It was proposed, for instance, that a jury of congressmen be set up to pass on the fitness of the President, but the people were indifferent. They wondered, jokingly, who would judge Congress' fitness.

The problem of who is to decide when the President is unable to carry out his responsibilities is still with us.

Perhaps, with the advice of doctors, a jury made up of senators, congressmen, and justices, elected by their fellows, could decide the question when it arises. A jury of medical men alone might decide. Certainly some implementing legislation is needed before we forget again.

(Continued from page 36)

A Background for

Peace and War

have too much to lose. If our peace becomes forfeit, for any reason whatever, we will wish to have it restored. More than that, we will wish to restore it under conditions dictated by our own government. Accepting without a qualm the dangers of oversimplification of an abstract proposition, this is the second and final reason for maintaining a strong national defense system in our nation.

In summary: This nation elects to face facts as they exist, not alone as we may wish them to become. We recognize the reasons which encourage men and nations to wage aggressive war: that leaders may resolve to "rule or ruin." Tangible wealth and natural resources are ours to use and enjoy, to preserve and protect. Liberties purchased with blood have been handed down to us; those too we shall preserve. Our form of government is to our liking and, save at our own desire, may not be changed. Because of these needs we provide our system of notional defense. First, we intend by our strength to ward off the attacks of others which weakness might again invite. Second, if our peace becomes forfeit, we will wish to restore it to the very hands of those from whose grasp it was allowed to slip, and under conditions dictated by our own people.

an

th

the

tel

SOI

pa

cov

fen

gor

out

you A

lon

pre

Wei

Wer

kee den

Thoughtful citizens should inform themselves as to exactly what we have for our national defense. It is the people, through their elected civil leaders, who determine whether under any conditions resort shall be made to war. War is declared by the Congress with the approval of the President; the armed forces merely restore the peace. It is our civil leaders who determine whether the army and navy shall be large or small, strong or weak Members of these forces are national servants who carry out, as best they may, decisions of the national govern ment. Our people and our civil leader must never forget that untrained meth poorly equipped and poorly led, can not hope for victory. They must know that war is ever an intricate art, Good leadership, sound policies, adequate facilities, a sufficient supply of the best armaments, are necessary. The penalty of ignorance is death and

(Continued on Page 56)

A Communist in the Classroom

(Continued from page 24)

freedom of thought and speech. He was a member of the Communist party. He was bound to think and to say only what others had ordained he could think and speak.

And then the shock came to me, for a feeling of contempt had crept into my mind for a person who could at the same time think one thing and say another.

What Professor Robens was doing in this college class, I was doing in my high school classes. There was only one difference. These students could defend themselves somewhat. Mine were defenseless.

I got up suddenly and moved toward the door. As I passed Robens, I saw that he was looking at me coldly. Leaving in the manner I did while he was talking was almost a breach of discipline.

When I reached home, I went to my room to think of what I had done. I stayed there the rest of the day. Breaking out of a mental strait jacket that has bound a person for years is not

That evening, still in my room, I glanced at the clock. It was 7:30. There was an education meeting I had to attend at eight o'clock. I must be

As I crossed the room and opened the door, a thought came to me. Why? Why must I be there?

I came back slowly to the chair and I sat looking down at the street. I felt strange and uneasy. Something was pulling at me to leave that room and go down the stairs, but I was resisting that pull.

I didn't realize it then, but I would never go back.

eace hatred.

tore

our

ut a

fica-

this

for

ense

s to

e as We

rage

ssive

rule tural

y, to

pur

nded pre-

is to

esire,

these

f na-

1 out

cs of

again

omes

it to

hose

indet

ople.

form

have

peo

ders,

any

le to

gress

dent;

e the

who

navy

weak

tional

they

vern

aders

men,

, can

know

G000

quate

f the

The

and

ige 56)

1956

FELLOW does a lot of thinking while he cultivates his corn and tries to beat the weeds.

He has a lot of time to think as he goes up and down the rows, trying to hit the weeds and miss the corn.

Each time he gets to the end of a row he looks up and shakes the kinks out of his neck. As he looks up, his eyes wander over the fields where the green grass meets the blue sky, and it makes him feel good.

It makes a fellow proud to know that this belongs to him and it's his to

take care of and protect.

A fellow who gets his knuckles dirty, the back of his neck sunburned and wears the same pair of shoes two Years in a row doesn't worry too much about what the government is going to do for him. Maybe one reason is that he hasn't got time to worry

The thing that makes him fighting mad is that some fellows - who never sat on a milk stool or tried to feed a dozen hungry hogs or teach a stubborn calf how to drink milk - try to tell him how to run his farm - what to plant and what to sell. The closest some of these fellows have gotten to the soil is to brush the dust off the tops of their bureau desks.

We farmers may not smell sweet all the time, and we may be dirty part of the time. But I'll say one thing - most of us are clean inside, where it counts.

A fellow gets to liking his freedom, and he doesn't want anyone to steal it from him. Each time the government tells him what to do or gives him something he hasn't earned, it's taking Part of his freedom away - the same as it does when it tells a teacher what to teach or a businessman how much he can get for what he has to sell.

There's an old saying that goes, Good fences make good neighbors. There's only one way to keep your

cows and hogs out of your neighbor's Sarden, and that is to put up a good

Well, it's the same way with the government - you've got to fence it out to keep it from eating everything you have.

A bunch of fellows got together a ong time ago to build a fence. Some of them were farmers, some were preachers, some were lawyers, some were businessmen — but all of them were AMERICANS.

They wanted to build a fence to they wanted to built a their gardens and away from their sugar bowls.



They wanted to protect what they had and to make sure that they could keep what they earned.

They spent a long time working on this fence because they wanted it to be strong.

They set the posts firm, and they pulled the wires tight.

When they were finished they had something to be proud of, because it was good.

It still stands today - protecting us protecting our rights and our beliefs. Some of the wires have gotten a little loose - that's because every once in a while our government sticks its head through and reaches for something that doesn't belong to it or takes too much interest in our business.

We've all got the same things to worry about. For some reason the grass always looks greener on the other side of the fence. It's the same way with our government - whatever we have looks better to it than what it has.

If we don't keep our fences tight, the government will be in our gardens eating our potatoes and stepping on our beans.

This fence was built to protect all of us. That's the reason why it's up to

all of us to keep it in good shape. When a man becomes President of this country, the first thing he does is to promise to take good care of this

He puts his hand on a Bible. This is what he says:

"I will to the best of my ability protect, preserve, and defend the Constitution of the United States, so help me God.

That's it - the Constitution of the United States.

That's the fence our forefathers built to protect our rights and our property. They had lots of experience with big government.

They knew that if they didn't build a strong fence around their personal property and their personal rights, they wouldn't have any left.

They divided our national government from our state government, and then protected us against both of

They built a government of laws and not of men to start with. They knew that men sometimes get hungry for power.

Our Constitution is today as it was then, the people's protection against their government - the same as my good fence is my protection against my neighbor's cows.

Good fences make good neighbors. A good Constitution makes a good

country.

Our Constitution is our protective fence. It belongs to each one of us. It's up to all of us to take care of it, to protect, preserve and defend every word of its substance.

Whot's the hullaballabout olbout

MENTAL HEALTH?

The reading audience is cordially invited to attend this presentation, which features: The Alaska Mental Health Act The Case of Manuel and Lucille Miller The Case of the Fabulous Finns The Story of Ron B. Ramsey

CEVERAL months ago a strangely familiar phrase, "mental health," began to register itself on the public consciousness. The subject had already become a popular one for discussion by luncheon and service clubs, as well as by industrial organizations, but it did not "come into its own," so to speak, until last January.

The immediate reason for all the hullabaloo was that on January 18 this year the U.S. House of Representatives approved by voice vote and sent to the Senate the Alaska Mental Health Act, H. R. 6376, authorizing a \$12,500,000 mental health program for Alaska. No drums were beaten in advance. Rather it came upon us like Carl Sandburg's cat - and we might still be a bit foggy about it except that the passage of this bill by the House seemed to be the signal for the band to strike up and the curtain to rise on a fast and furious mental health act.

Villainous Plot Charged

The Santa Ana Register in California immediately blared forth with headlines, "NOW - SIBERIA, U.S.A!" and an editorial which hinted rather loudly that this legislation would place every resident of the United States at the mercy of the whims and

fancies of any person with whom they might have a disagreement, and who might cause a charge of "mental illness" to be placed against them. According to the editorial, this could result in immediate deportation to a concentration camp for political prisoners in an Alaskan Siberia.

It seems that many Californians consider themselves well informed on the subject of mental health legislation, inasmuch as 44 such bills have been introduced into the California state legislature during the past several years. Out in the Golden West, many have come to view anything labeled "mental health" with a wary

The passage of H. R. 6376 was just the overture of the mental health "play" throughout the United States. Immediately countless mimeograph machines in the country began going at a breakneck speed, and home typewriters pounded away at a rate that must have affected seismographs all the way to Moscow. Mail trains to Washington must have visibly slowed their paces with the back-breaking burdens of protesting letters en route to senators, congressmen, and commentators in Washington, D. C., as well as to newspapers all over the country.

The act is labeled simply enough, "A Bill to provide for the hospitaliza" tion and care of the mentally ill of Alaska, and for other purposes." Of course, the "other purposes" could mean anything. However, if one reads the bill with the basic assumption that it was written by people of good will who want to help suffering humanity, it isn't hard to believe that it is per fectly all right.

be

to

H

Points of Controversy

No one denies that \$12,500,000 15 quite a sum of money. It seems even larger when one realizes that the num ber of mental patients in Alaska need ing care averages only 345 at any given time. It doesn't seem that the care of 345 mental patients should cost enough to justify the appropriation for this purpose of the entire income to be derived from the one million acre of land (approximately 1,562 square miles) which the bill proposes be granted to the Territory of Alaska by the United States.

Under the terms of the bill which is now being studied by the Senat Committee on Interior and Insula Affairs (S. 2973), the Governor Alaska, appointed by the President of the United States, is granted power enter into reciprocal contracts and

ith

th

F

agreements with any state.' Through these agreements any state or territorial governor and the Governor of Alaska may provide for the care and treatment of mentally ill patients on a reciprocal and reimbursable basis. The Governor is empowered to designate where any mental patient will be hospitalized, and make transfers at any time he sees fit.

Commitment of the proposed patient may be in a number of ways. It may be upon "written application of an interested party"; or it may be by any health, welfare, or police officer who has reason to believe that an individual is mentally ill." Without a written authorization, such a person may take the individual into custody, apply to a designated hospital for his admission, and transport him thereto. This would do away with the present re-Quirement in some states that a jury of six must decide upon the mental stability, or lack of mental stability, of a proposed patient.

Judicial procedure for commitment under the terms of this bill would be held under the direction of a United States Commissioner who could omit notifying the proposed patient of such a hearing, and said person would not be required to be present at the hearing. In fact, the Commissioner could exclude anyone from the hearing. Also, the Commissioner would not have to be bound by the rules of evidence, and could make commitments for an indeterminate period or for six months. Although the patient in most cases would be allowed to communicate with persons in or out of the hospital, this provision would be at the discretion of the head of the

ough,

aliza

ill of

» Of

could

reads

n that

d will

anity,

per per

)00 is

even

num

need

t any

at the

d cost

on for

me to

acres

quare

es be

ka by

which

Senati

nsulai

or of

ent of

wer to

s and

1956

Originally H. R. 6376 contained a section (No. 128) which related to the punishment for wilfully conspiring to cause the unwarranted hospitalization of any individual. But section 128 has been stricken from the amended bill.

New Light on the Subject

All of these provisions appear to make a strong case against the bill. However, to be completely fair and realistic, let's change seats and look at the stage from a different angle.

It has been claimed that the mentally ill in Alaska are now accorded

including the 48 states, the District of Columbia, the territories and possessions of the United States, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico.

barbaric treatment, for which this bill would substitute modern methods of commitment.

According to the House report on H. R. 6376, "The history of federal responsibility for the care and treatment of the Alaskan mentally ill dates from the Act of Congress, June 6, 1900, which provided that the Governor of Alaska should contract for the care and custody of persons legally adjudged insane."

In 1905 the powers of the Governor were transferred to the Secretary of the Interior by an Act of Congress. Another act (June 25, 1910) provided for the construction and operation of



Dr. Winfred Overholser, Superintendent of St. Elizabeths Hospital, Washington, D. C., who was appointed in July, 1949, to head a committee to study Alaskan mental health problems.

detention hospitals at Nome and Fairbanks. The Nome hospital was never constructed. A two-story frame detention house was built at Fairbanks. It was used to hold patients until they could be shipped to a private mental institution, the Morningside Hospital, in Portland, Oregon. Some 25 years ago the frame building at Fairbanks burned down. Since then there has not even been a detention home in Alaska, and patients have been kept in jails pending transfer to Oregon, a distance of 1500 to 2000 miles from home and family. Patients must often of necessity be domiciled with criminals, and must be accompanied to Oregon by a United States Marshal.

It is pointed out that the cost of this care has been about \$800,000 annually for the past 46 years. There has been only one psychiatrist at the hospital, and for at least a part of this time, only one registered nurse. The proprietor of the hospital (who is in strong opposition to this bill which would terminate his contract) has been drawing a yearly fee of \$30,000. The profit for the hospital above that fee has been \$69,000 per year. The Morningside Hospital has held this contract since 1910, the present five-year contract expiring on June 30, 1958.

Dr. Winfred Overholser, Superintendent of St. Elizabeths Hospital, the federal mental institution in the District of Columbia, in July, 1949, was appointed by the Secretary of the Interior to head a committee to study the mental health problems of Alaska. The committee recommendations, submitted February 10, 1950, were:

1. Development of a comprehensive mental-health program under the Territorial Department of Health;

2. Emergency treatment and observation centers in most of the general hospitals to be operated by the Territorial Department of Health;

3. Drafting of model legislation for Alaska; and

4. Amalgamation and unified direction of all public mental-health services under the Territorial Department of Health.

Although the Territory of Hawaii has been responsible for its own mental cases, Alaska did not have a local government in the beginning, so the federal government assumed the responsibility and passed laws prescribing the manner in which commitment and care should be carried out.

H. R. 6376 has been drafted for the purpose of carrying out the recommendations of the Overholser Committee in 1950.

Provides Needed Machinery

Those who feel that this bill is a necessary humanitarian measure drafted in good faith to accomplish exactly the purposes set forth, contend that there is nothing in the bill that would authorize sending a mental patient from any of the states to Alaska. They state that the bill would merely set up the required machinery so that a resident of one of the 48 states visiting in Alaska and requiring mental care could be transferred to his home state for care, or could be cared for in Alaska with reimbursement made to Alaska by his home state. They feel that the bill relates only to residents

of Alaska and to persons domiciled there temporarily.

With respect to grants of land, it is pointed out that one million acres represents only three-tenths of 1 per cent of the area of Alaska (365 million square miles), that 99 per cent of the land in Alaska is owned by the United States, and that there is no way for the Territory to raise taxes. Consequently, the Alaska Mental Health Act, following a custom instituted after the Revolutionary War when the Northwest Territory was opened to settlers, proposes to set aside part of the public domain to provide funds either through sale, or from mineral rights, to develop and operate a well-rounded mental-health program.

The grant of one million acres is claimed to be a modest one when it is considered that the United States has granted over 10 million acres of the public domain to the state of Arizona, nearly 9 million acres to California, 24 million acres to Florida, 16 million acres to Minnesota, and 7 mil-

lion acres to Oregon.

he

ith

th

F

While the bill would do away with the stringent requirement for a mandatory jury trial, whenever mental commitment proceedings are started, a patient, his counsel, or any member of his immediate family may request a jury of six resident adults. A writ of habeas corpus may be granted to any individual detained under the provisions of the bill.

Alaskans must, of necessity, turn for help with their mental health problems to the United States. The Congress of the United States treats the Alaskans as wards, appropriating funds annually for governmental activities in the Territory under the administration of the Interior Department. The United States has not granted statehood to Alaska, nor has

it permitted the Territory to issue bonds for support of a mental health program and construction of desperately needed facilities. The customary sources of revenue available to states are denied to the Territory of Alaska.

The Governor of Alaska, the Delegate from Alaska, and the people of Alaska themselves urge enactment of the pending bill, and the Alaskan Medical Association on February 22 sent a resolution of approval to the Senate Interior Committee.2

0 Well, now, frankly, we're disap-

0

pointed. From the new vantage point gained by changing seats, we were able to see right through the villain, a shabby, weak creature who now seems to be little more than a figment of the imagination. What's the point in having a play without a convincing villain? Why all the fanfare?

This brings us back face-to-face with our original question - "What's all the hullabaloo about mental health?" It has been proved that legislation is needed for humanitarian purposes, that the provisions would seem to be in line with grants which have been made in other cases - why not Alaska?

With the villain discredited, surely the presentation could not continue. However, when we asked the lady on our right if the play were about over, she handed us her program. We noted that she had added penciled explanatory notes, which we scanned thoughtfully. To our surprise, we found that she had classed this play not as a complete entity in its own right, but only as the fourth installment of a serial play! Other papers were tucked between the leaves of her program, which it developed were also programs, and these she had marked "Part 1," "Part 2," and "Part 3." These we found very interesting, although reference by the producer linking this play with previous installments would certainly have given more authenticity to her theory.

On the program which our neighbor had marked "Part 1," we read:

THE STORY OF RON B. RAMSEY

Ron B. Ramsey, it developed, was a 16-year-old boy in Compton, California, who had a penchant for writing letters to the editors of newspapers and magazines. These letters invariably dealt with his convictions against the United Nations, and his contentions that his school teachers were using subversive material in the classes which he attended. In 1955 he was committed to a county mental institution, but was later released in the custody of his grandmother on the provision that he would not continue writing letters to the newspapers. He was given a 12-month probation.

Still looking for a possible link between Ron B. Ramsey and the Alaska Mental Health Act, we read the program marked "Part 2," which bore the title:

THE CASE OF LUCILLE AND MANUEL MILLER³

n

an

to

Cu

on

Sta

Mi

COI

be

Mi

Wr

mi

and

and

Un

the

fou

trig

Ce

Wo

pla

sch

for

on

1

istr

mai

inc

A

Fin

scho

agai

sion

BOV

plan

FAC

Here we learned that Lucille Miller, of Bethel, Vermont, who had long been a foe of communism, was the publisher of a mimeographed paper called The Green Mountain Rifleman, with an approximate circulation of 500. Lucille Miller and her paper had become widely known because of her charge that the timing of the appointment of Ernest W. Gibson to the federal court in Vermont by President Truman was designed to make it possible for Alger Hiss to be tried before Judge Gibson. She contended that Gibson's views constituted him an ideal man, from the Communist viewpoint, for the Hiss trial.

Mrs. Miller's contention was picked up by Washington columnist Westbrook Pegler and the Senate investigating committee under Senator Mc-Carthy, which quickly made her the target for all sorts of attacks by Communists and fellow travelers.

Mrs. Miller was finally charged with violation of the Selective Service Act because she had written to young men of draft age urging them to resist the draft and the "involuntary servitude" which would follow if they were required to enter federal service with out volunteering. Mrs. Miller welcomed this charge as an opportunity to test the Selective Service Act, which she felt was unconstitutional. However, before she could be brought to trial in open court, the same judge whom she had attacked, Judge Ernest W. Gibson, ruled that she should be sent to a private institution (in the judge's own home town) for mental examination.

Judge Gibson decided, after Mrs. Miller's examination in Brattleboro Retreat, that she was suffering from "manic depressive reaction, maniac type," and that she should be confined to an institution or given treatment in her own home. He referred the case to Attorney General Herbert Brown ell, who issued a writ for her arrest and commitment to a Washington, D. C., mental institution.

Mrs. Miller said about this trial: "Those in the courtroom were aston ished to hear these witnesses (the psychiatrists) declare that I might recover if kept from the over-stimular tion of too much telephoning, excess sive use of the mails, and such."

Upon resistance to arrest, trooper broke into the Miller home and re

Report of Shearon Legislative Service, Congressional Record, March 21 and 26, 1956, pp. A2547-48, A2628-30.

³Editorials, Santa Ana Register, May 4 and ⁵ 1955, Task Force, February, 1956.

moved Lucille Miller by force. Her husband, Manuel Miller, had not been notified in advance in order that he might put up bail. Over his protests, Mrs. Miller was taken to St. Elizabeths Hospital in Washington, D. C.

D

ller,

ong

the

aper

nan,

of

had

her

oint-

the

dent

pos-

fore

that

an

iew-

eked

lest-

esti-

Mc-

the

com-

with

Act

men

the

ude

vith-

wel-

inity

hich

low-

nt to

idge

rnest

d be

the

Mrs.

boro

from

miac

fined

nt in

case

own

rrest

gton,

trial:

ston

(the

night

nula

xces

opers

d re

and 5.

1956

Were it not for the newspaper coverage given this case by such nationally known writers as Westbrook Pegler, George Sokolsky and Fulton Lewis, Jr., Mrs. Miller might yet be in St. Elizabeths, but after insistent pressure by protesting citizens across the nation she was released.

However, in Brattleboro, Vermont, on August 8, 1955, Lucille Miller was given a two-year suspended sentence and ten years probation by Judge Gibson. Manuel Miller was sentenced to one year and a day in prison and a \$1,000 fine.

On April 9, 1956, Glenn O. Young, a lawyer from Sapulpa, Oklahoma, submitted a legal brief as "Amicus Curiae" in the Miller case appealing on behalf of the people of the United States that the injustices done the Millers be reconsidered. Mr. Young's contention is that the entire case has been a "planned program to punish Mrs. Miller for deviationism in her Writings." His brief asks impeachment of Judge Gibson for "gross abuse and misuse of the powers of judicial office and disregard of his oath to respect and to observe the Constitution of the United States."

Our interest quickening, we reached the program marked "Part 3," and found the title:

THE CASE OF THE FABU-LOUS FINNS⁴

This play, too, sounded most intiguing. It seems that the Finn twins, George and Charles, veterans of World War II, bought a surplus airplane from a Bakersfield, California, School. Tom Devlin, seasoned reporter for the Los Angeles Examiner, wrote May 8, 1956:

Hundreds of such planes had been disposed of through the War Assets Administration since the close of World War II, many finding their way, through devious channels, to foreign countries, reportedly including those behind the Iron Curtain.

About a year and a half after the inns bought their plane from the school, the government filed suit against them for \$198,000 and possession of the plane. Supposedly, the government had already sold the plane; and the "right, title and inter-

Faith and Freedom, January and February, 1956.



State troopers shoot tear gas into the home of Mr. and Mrs. Manuel Miller. Miller, armed with a rifle, had defied efforts to remove his wife, Lucille, to a mental hospital.

est" had passed to the school for \$200.

The government, through the use of a document sworn to by Federal Marshal David Hayden, seized the plane and secured an oral "order" from Federal Judge Westover, restraining the Finns from touching or flying their plane. The Finns believed the seizure to be unlawful. To test the legality of the order, they flew the plane to Nevada to an abandoned field, referred to by the press as "Shangri-La."

Charged on several counts by the government, the Finns were arrested by the FBI. Friends scraped together \$750 to bail them out of jail.

Judge Westover stated in a later decision:

If the Court had been told that the plane was not in the possession of the government, the Court probably would not have made an order relative to interference with the property. . . . I will have to hold the defendants Finn not guilty of the contempt with which they have been charged.

Nevertheless, the U. S. Attorney did not return the Finn's plane.

Their financial resources exhausted through extended litigation, the Finns were forced to study at a law library in order to represent themselves. There they learned that under California law they could make a "citizen's arrest."

U. S. Attorney Laughlin Waters admitted to the Finns that he was the individual within the government responsible for holding their plane. Therefore, one day as Waters left the Biltmore Hotel coming from a Bar Association luncheon, the Finns placed him under a citizen's arrest, called the police for transportation, and delivered the U. S. Attorney to Metropolitan Police Station. There they obtained a receipt for their prisoner from the authorities, who, although stunned, knew that to release Waters would

subject them to a \$5,000 fine.

While the Finns were detained in the L. A. County District Attorney's office, the chief of the FBI, Deputy Mayor John Erwin, the deputy district attorneys, and their assistants held a conference for about two hours in the back room. Some time during the conference Waters "escaped" by the back door. In the Finns' opinion, the officials were unable to find a means by which they could disqualify the citizen's arrest and simply allowed Mr. Waters to "escape." The Finns maintain that this was a violation of the law, for to release a prisoner without any kind of hearing when a complaint has been sworn against him constitutes dereliction of duty - a serious offense.

The Finns were then charged with "impeding, threatening and assaulting a federal officer," and U. S. Commissioner Howard B. Calverly ordered them detained in jail on \$10,000 bond, refusing to hear their charges against Waters. The government brought in Federal Judge Edward Murphy to try this case. Judge Murphy admitted Judge Westover's first order restraining the Finns from touching or flying their plane, but refused to admit his subsequent decision which refuted it. The jury was not permitted to hear what the Finns regarded as the keystone of their defense.

Judge Murphy also, in effect, ignored the citizen's arrest law, and told the jury that the Finns had impeded and interfered with a federal officer in the performance of his official duty. (The charge of assault had been dropped when a photograph disclosed that the citizen's arrest had been conducted in a peaceable manner.)

The judge stated, in effect, that a high government official is on duty *all* the time, liable to call in an emer-



The Finn twins, Charles (left) and George, with a longtime friend, actress Patricia Lynn, tear up legal papers in December, 1954, when the court ordered the government to return their plane. As it developed, their joy was premature.

gency, and that in the case of a high government official suspected of committing a felony, a citizen could *never* arrest him, notwithstanding the California law. The jury found the Finns guilty of (1) interfering with Waters while he was performing his official duty, and (2) conspiring to do this.

P

The Finns refused the judge's offer of probation on the basis that it might seem a tacit admission of guilt, and they did not believe themselves guilty of any crime. Judge Murphy sentenced them to one year in jail and denied bail pending appeal of their case. The Finns were immediately confined to the county jail. Believing they had but one weapon left, publicity by a press which had shown itself to be sympathetic to their cause, they went on a hunger strike, nearly starving themselves to death.

The newspapers came to their defense. Los Angeles has newspapers of many shades of public opinion, and *all* defended the Finns. The editor of the Hollywood *Citizen-News* wrote editorially:

To many people the sentence seems exceedingly severe. The twins were acting in good faith; they had read of the authority which the law apparently gives to citizens to make arrests, and they sought to act in accord with the law.

Only the dignity of the U. S. Attorney was hurt, and that for only a few minutes. . . . Officers of the law often make mistakes in arresting persons. They aren't sentenced to jail for one-year terms for sincerely endeavoring to follow the law.

Judge Murphy's recommendations in the case certainly warrant close scrutiny. He recommended, first, that the Finns be taught a trade. However, Charles Finn's record shows he has a college degree in psychology, two years of medical school at McGill University, plus ten years in the Air Force as a general's personal pilot and as a highly decorated bomber pilot holding the rank of captain, with 68 missions to his credit. George Finn has a college degree in psychology and three and a half years of medical school at McGill, plus eight years in the Air Force as a flight instructor, experimental and development engineer, assistant project engineer on the ejection seat, and test pilot.

Judge Murphy's second recommendation was even more startling. This recommendation — that George and Charles Finn receive psychiatric treatment—was made without medical testimony to indicate that the Finns were mental cases or without having them examined by court psychiatrists. For the record, and at the request of the Finns, the Finns' own doctor had them examined by two well-known psychiatrists, who gave them a clean bill of mental health.

The Finns fasted on in Los Angeles County Jail for 23 days, losing a pound a day. After 23 days, the Los Angeles Examiner had found three federal judges who were willing to hear the Finns' plea for bail, pending appeal. The Finns were finally released, pending appeal, on bail of \$1,000 each. When freed, Charles weighed only 112 of his original 138 pounds; George weighed 111 of his usual 135.

Finally came the best news for the Finns throughout the whole story. Federal Judge William Mathes tried

the civil suit which the government had brought against the Finns for \$198,000 and their plane. He admitted the Westover decision as evidence, and ruled that the airplane belonged to the Finns. He also ruled that it had been unlawfully seized by the government, and that the government must either return the plane or pay the Finns \$50,000 cash. Either way the government was ordered to pay \$15 per day rental fee for every day the plane had been illegally held.

For a while it seemed the Finns had finally won.

Shortly after the good news of their victory in the civil suit, however, came bad news on the criminal case: the Appellate court had turned down the Finns' appeal of their criminal conviction for interfering with U. S. Attorney Waters. The U. S. Supreme Court refused to hear their case.

Several federal marshals transferred the Finns to the Federal Medical Facility at Springfield, Missouri, and the Finns were committed to the insane word

Declaring that they would go out of prison either with their "constitutional rights restored, or in a box," the Finns began another hunger strike. When this hunger strike lasted longer than the first one, running over 23 days thousands of people in California wrote letters to President Eisenhower asking him to review the case. The President wrote back that the Justice Department had already reviewed if and that the Finns were in the wrong

Thousands of friends also wrote letters to the newspapers. The editor of the Los Angeles Examiner wrote of April 29, 1955:

among the public that it smacks of judicial revenge to send the Finns to prison for ruffling the dignity, or composure, of a federal official.

te

e

ic

st

C

W

q

le

sk

m

tr

Sp

m

Doubts over the administration of justice are more damaging than any temporary damage to the self-esteem of any official.

The Finns' hunger strike continued—three weeks, one month, 35 days in the insane ward where Judge Murphy had put them.

After the Finns had starved them selves for 35 days, U. S. Senator William Langer of North Dakota appeared at the insane ward demanding to see them, and said that he would ask the U. S. Senate to investigate the Finns' charges.

Regarding the senator's arrival as promise that their constitutional right would be restored, the Finns ender their hunger strike.

Prior to Senator Langer's arrival, the guards had tied each of the Finns to his bed, and attempted to force-feed him by stuffing a rubber hose down his nose. Needless to say, they were treated more kindly after the senator's visit.⁵

ment

s for

nitted

ence,

nged

t had

vern-

must

y the

y the

y \$15

y the

s had

their

came

: the

n the

onvic

orney

Court

ferred

al Fa

nd the

nsane

out of

tiona

Finns

When

r than

days

fornia

hower

ustice

ved it

vrong

te let

itor of

ote of

picion f judi-

prison

ire, of

of jus-

empo

of any

tinue

days

Judge

them

or Wil

ta ap

andin

woul

stigat

al as

ended

1, 1956

Due to the help of Joseph Scott, famed attorney who nominated Herbert Hoover for President and who is widely known as a lay religious leader on the West Coast, the Finns were paroled, although they refused to accept any of the conditions of parole, which they felt would be the same as admitting guilt.

As things stand now, the Finns are out on parole, and the government is still holding their airplane, pending appeal.

After reading the synopsis of this play which had been marked "Part 3," the pattern of connection which some people see between the Alaska Mental Health Act and the stories of Ron B. Ramsey, Lucille and Manuel Miller, and the "fabulous Finns" became clearer. With such cases in the immediate past, it would be surprising if many aggressive anti-Communists did not see shadows under the bed every time "mental health" is mentioned.

The Substance of the Shadows

In this great country, founded upon the ideal of individual freedom, the tenets of rugged individualism, personal determination, self-will, imagihation, and personal creativeness are antipathetic to the creation of a totalitarian state. If the sanity of those who evidence such characteristics could be questioned, their patriotic goals and activities could be eradicated. By attaching the stigma of insanity to leaders of movements which oppose such ideas as a greater centralization of government or collectivism, for instance, national pride and patriotism could well be minimized to an extent which would allow non-armed conquest of our country.

Obviously, Alaska needs help with her mental health program. If the legislation which is intended to provide this help is as dangerous as claimed by its opponents, yet is so skilfully camouflaged that congressmen, news analysts, and other well-trusted and respected Americans will spring to its defense, by what devious means has this been accomplished?

subcommittee on Constitutional Rights on April 12, Los Angeles Chief of Police Parker was the only witness questioned.

J. Edgar Hoover, Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation, has said in an article entitled "The Communists Are After Our Minds":

Concealed Communists in the medical and legal professions are also being used by the Party in its efforts to capture the mass mind. In a number of communities, Red doctors regularly dish out Communist propaganda to their patients while treating their aches and pains, and they lend the prestige of their names to Red causes. Right now, some Red doctors also are providing needed medical care for Communists hiding from the law, and persurgery to alter their forming facial appearance. Red lawyers, in addition to giving legal advice to comrades in trouble, are working in a number of communities to influence the opinions of public officials, including senators, representatives, governors, and mayors.

We must all realize that the Red conspirators in our midst still constitute a very grave menace. They continue to wage a relentless campaign to pervert our thinking and undermine our freedoms. Their principal weapons are deceit, stealth, sham, and trickery. To defeat them, we must recognize them as diabolically skillful enemies, understand their methods, and be eternally vigilant.

Why do we hear more and more about mental health? Among other reasons is the fact that of \$330 million in grants by the Ford Foundation within the past five years, \$15 million has been specifically earmarked for mental-health research.

Another reason is the oft-repeated statement that more than half of this country's hospital patients are mentally ill. Pertinent to this claim is the question as to how many Ron B. Ramsevs, Lucille Millers and Finn twins are included in these totals? And, with modern-day health measures which have lengthened the physical lives of our citizenry, how many of these mentally ill patients are aged persons whose bodies have outworn their minds, and whom we cannot expect to cure? Also, are alcoholics included among those considered mentally ill; and if so, what proportion do alcoholic cases represent?

The Mental Health Movement

Representative Percy Priest of Tennessee was the author of the Federal Mental Health Act which was passed in 1946. This law established the National Mental Health Institute in Bethesda, Maryland, in an effort to seek new treatment and cures through research.

Although only 24 states had mental health programs before this law was passed, today all 48 states, as well as the District of Columbia and the four territories, have such programs. Every state governor, with the exceptions of Governor Bracken Lee of Utah and Governor Frank J. Lausche of Ohio, have joined with the National Mental Health Committee in an effort to solve the mental health problem.

This National Mental Health Committee works with the National Institute of Health, and the Public Health Service, and other government and voluntary agencies in an effort to meet the urgent needs in the mental health field, with emphasis on increased financial assistance from federal and state governments and voluntary agencies.

The first federal grant of \$3 million for this purpose was made in 1947, and was matched by state and local funds of only \$2.5 million. However, by 1953, federal funds of \$2,325,000 were matched by \$12,275,000 in state and local funds for community mental health.

World Government?

One of the most outspoken opponents of the Alaska Mental Health Act is Congressman Usher L. Burdick, who has said regarding this proposed legislation:

What is the cause of this sudden movement for the cure of the mentally sick? Heretofore the states have pretty well taken care of this subject. . .

This does not suit the One Worlders—those who have set out, through UNESCO, a branch of the United Nations, to train men's minds to make their thinking and conduct fit into a one-world government. Should any individual resist such a move, this mental health program fostered by the United Nations will, they say, gradually influence him to a different course of thinking—to accept it gradually, or be forced to it by explosive means. . . .

This Congress, by a slick move, quietly slipped a bill through the House providing that the place to put these "mentally ill" persons (that is, persons who do not agree with the powers that be) is in Alaska, and \$12½ million and one million acres of land in Alaska have been authorized for this purpose. This land is to be sold and the proceeds used in supporting the Alaska Mental Health Program, handled by the Territory of Alaska. . . .

The proponents of UNESCO — and they are entrenched in state and federal governments — declare at once that those who disapprove their conspiracy are crazy or use the sweeter language that "they are suffering from paranoid delusions." They might make a complaint against me, saying that I am suffering from these delusions, and if their application is accompanied by a certificate of a licensed physician, I can be shipped to Alaska, where I will be in exile, and the one-worlders will no longer be bothered by my fight against what they are attempting to do. I will have had no trial anywhere — just one doctor stands between me and freedom. There ought to be no person

in the United States ignorant enough to believe this procedure is constitutional, yet the planning goes on. . . .

This whole program is a brainwashing procedure borrowed from the Russians, and is intended to block all opposition. In *Mental Health and World Citizenship* (1948)⁶ we read: "Principles of Mental Health cannot be successfully furthered in any society unless there is progressive acceptance of the concept of World Citizenship."

And listen to Dr. Brock Chisholm, head of the U. N. World Health Organization: "We have swallowed all manner of poisonous certainties fed to us by our parents, our Sunday and day school teachers. . . Re-interpretation and eventually eradication of the concept of right and wrong" is his remedy. "Most psychiatrists and psychologists have escaped from these moral chains."

He advocates—"A state of emotional maturity which fits one to be a citizen of a democracy, able to take one's part in making a world fit to live in. . . It cannot be done gently, it may have to be done roughly or even violently. Let us remodel the world."

You can see what this proposed brainwashing means. This has been studied out and embraces the same finesse in execution that the Communists in Russia have used and are now using. . . .

Br

ide,

Pi

ith

th

F

DU

F

pro

The California State Bulletin of Minute Women has published a diagrammatic drawing in which it contends that all mental health agencies, both voluntary and governmental are related to the World Health Organization, the World Federation of Mental Health, and UNESCO, which are specialized agencies of the Economic and Social Council of the United Nations General Assembly.

Among the voluntary agencies are the National Association of Mental Health, under which are 40 state branches, and 286 local branches of the state and national associations. The government agencies include the Department of Health, Education and Welfare, the United States Public Health Service, the National Institute of Mental Health, and 48 state departments of mental health.

The Mental Health Libraries

A random sampling of literature from a state mental health library under the jurisdiction of the National Association of Mental Health revealed a preponderance of leaflets and books dealing with child psychology. A number of Public Affairs Pamphlets, published by the Public Affairs Committee, Inc., 22 E. 38th St., New York 16, N. Y., were included as representative literature. (These are also shown in

⁶Mental Health and World Citizenship, a statement prepared for the International Congress on Mental Health, London, 1948, distributed by the National Association for Mental Health, Inc., 1790 Broadway, New York 19, N. Y.

the List of Mental Health Publications and Audiovisual Aids, January, 1956, published by the National Association for Mental Health.)

The following ideas extracted from these pamphlets are indicative of their teachings in child psychology, or parent psychology as it affects the child:

- 1. The teaching of phonics is "a way of pressure-cooking children," teaching them to read before they are ready to learn. Three to Six: Your Child Starts to School, by James L. Hymes, Ir.
- Children should not be given a feeling of inferiority through being "left back" or failed in school. ibid.
- 3. If a child utters shocking words, his mother should "toss them back at him." The child does not like to hear his parent use words which he knows are taboo. *Understand Your Child From 6 to 12*, by Clara Lambert.
- 4. Provide safe outlets for anger and "bad" feelings in children. Let them know that they can "pound and pummel and pull and decapitate mothers and fathers and sisters and brothers shaped out of clay" without harm. How to Discipline Your Children, by Dorothy W. Baruch.
- 5. A good teacher knows that most children in this day and age of world-restlessness need direction in finding action-pathways to let out "badness" which has been held in. Encourage them to bring out their badness in creative activities. (For instance, a child may "draw a woman with a leering face and a gun in each hand, 'so she can kill herself twice.' "Pictures drawn by some children will show mean fathers being run over, families being hung, babies drowning in toilets and sewers.") ibid.

Fulton Lewis, Jr., in his column "Washington Report" which appeared in the Boston Daily Record of March 16, 1956, remarks that the most plausible explanation he has heard of the widespread protests received in Washington over the Alaska Mental Health Act is that they are symptomatic of a growing distrust of government in general.

Many congressmen of unquestioned purpose and integrity, even such a one as Senator John Bricker of Ohio, have stated that they can see nothing wrong with the Alaska Mental Health Act, as presented in H.R. 6376.

Robert H. W. Welch, Jr., in his publication, One Man's Opinion, states
The contents of the bill appear, on careful analysis, to be entirely in accord with the past policies followed by our national government in similar cases for a hundred years. Not only are the provisions of the bill innocent of any discoverably sinister intentions, but the visible origination of the bill, its stated purposes and its suitability for the accomplishment of those purposes, its sponsorship, and its legislative history, all seem completely clear of any reasonable grounds for suspicion.

Reservations in AMA Support

The American Medical Association has submitted to the Senate Committee on Interior and Insular Affairs its opinion of this legislation, which reads in part as follows:⁷

.... With the reservations hereinafter discussed, the American Medical Association supports and recommends the enactment of H. R. 6376, 84th Congress. . . .

The American Medical Association supports H. R. 6376 insofar as that bill modernizes existing archaic commitment procedures and provides for the establishment of adequate local facilities for the care and treatment of the mentally ill of Alaska.

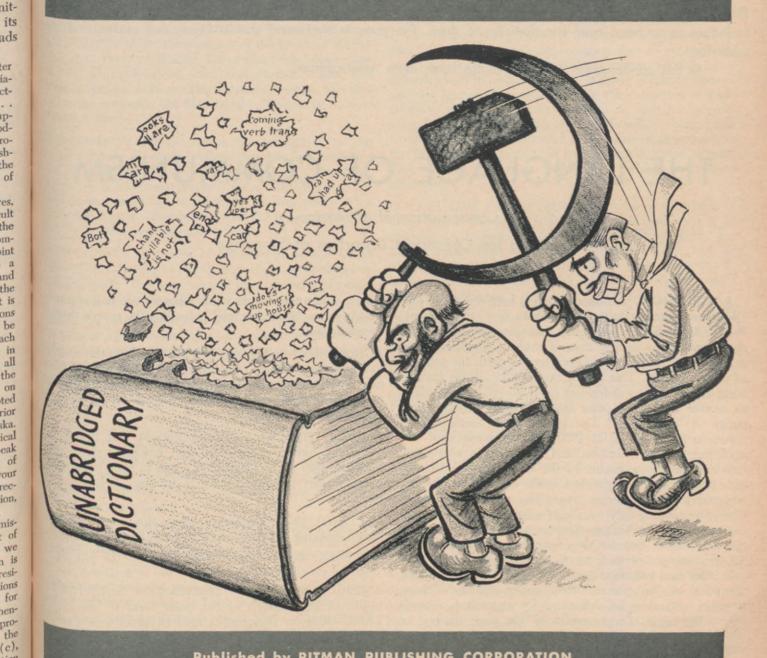
With respect to commitment procedures, I should point out that a very difficult medico-legal problem is involved in the enactment and administration of any commitment procedure. From a medical point of view, it is desirable to institute a course of therapy as early as possible and with the least possible disturbance to the patient. From a legal point of view, it is essential that the civil rights of persons alleged to be mentally incompetent be fully protected. This variation in approach to the problem must be considered in connection with the pending bill as in all commitment acts, but in our opinion, the procedures set forth in H. R. 6376 are on a par with the better procedures adopted by the several states, and are superior to those presently followed in Alaska. However, since the American Medical Association does not presume to speak with authority on the legal aspects of commitment, it may be desirable for your committee to obtain and consider the recommendations of a legal organization, such as the American Bar Association.

It is apparent that a widespread misconception of the purpose and effect of section 119 of the measure exists. As we understand its provisions, this section is an authorization for the transfer of residents of Alaska or of other jurisdictions back to their jurisdiction of residence for treatment when they are adjudged mentally incompetent elsewhere. Such a provision, of course, is common between the several states today. Section 119 (c), providing for the reciprocal assumption of expenses for the care and treatment of the mentally ill in those cases where (Continued on Page 64)

⁷Congressional Record, April 23, 1956, pp A3238-39. A Facts Forum News Condensation of

THE LANGUAGE OF COMMUNISM

By HARRY HODGKINSON



Published by PITMAN PUBLISHING CORPORATION
2 West 45th Street, New York 36, N. Y.
Used by special permission of the copyright owners

tion

here e 64)

1956

lth

ıb-

ul

ed er of it-

se aof

ion

INTRODUCTION

his month Facts Forum News condenses a book that will almost certainly deliver to you a broadside compounded equally of smiles and shudders. It is a lexicon of characteristic twists and deceitful turnings, such as we are learning to expect from Soviet thought and expression. Despite the Communists' grim slaughter of human beings, one might have hoped they would spare innocent nouns and adjectives. But no, those, too, have been hacked to bits; here are the remains of the language purge. If you wish to learn additional Soviet word interpretations, consult the original book, which is fuller, and copiously documented.

The language of communism, says the author, is not so much a means of explaining to an unbeliever what communism means, as an armory of weapons and tools intended to produce support for, and to dissolve opposition to, Communist policies. The meaning of a Communist word is not what traditional usage says, but what effect it is designed to produce.

Beware such phrases as "peace," "freedom," "democracy," "peaceful coexistence," "internationalist." They, and many others, are rigged as booby traps. To put it plainly, Communists use the words most likely to induce us to hand over our destinies to them. Everyone in the world should know and understand the

In this condensation British spellings have been Americanized.

THE LANGUAGE OF COMMUNISM

Condensation of a Glossary Exposing the Communist Distortion of Language

GGRESSION "presumes a conflict between states, and the aggressor is he who attacks first" (Vishinsky). This definition expressly excludes civil wars. "No aggression exists in the case of internal conflict. There is aggression in the case of interference with the internal affairs of a state." This means that the legitimate government of any country defending itself in civil war is unable to receive help from other states without making them guilty of "aggression." The presence of North Korean forces in South Korea in 1950 was legitimate civil war according to this definition, and North Korea was therefore excluded from censure by the Warsaw Peace Conference definition of an aggressor as the country which "first reverted to armed forces, regardless of circumstances." China, by sending only so-called "volunteers," was equally immune; and the United Nations automatically became the "aggressors" because they sought no legal subterfuge for the presence of their forces in South Korea. If, however, they had remained technically guiltless by adopting the idea of "volunteers," they could still have been branded aggressors by definition, for aggression, according to the Soviet Encyclopedia, is "the basic method of the foreign policy of imperialist states in the epoch of imperialism, when contradictions in the capitalist world are sharpened to the extreme." It is thus axiomatic that "imperialist," that is, non-Communist states must behave in aggressive fashion.

AGITATORS: Mostly volunteers who influence the group

among whom they work; but a minority are professionals who have an "honorable role" in leading the people toward CAL communism.

tion

exp

som coli

port

abh

seer

tecl

sake Len

BOI

don Den

gate Mar shev

BOI class

brea Bor Com

taliti

BUF as el

busi

princ

ovie

They

to Ri

apit

which

AGROGOROD (Agro-town): A town built in the country to house the members of a collective farming unit of from five hundred to a few thousand families, formed by the amalgamation of smaller collective farms, each of from ten to thirty families.

ALASKA. There have been indications that the Soviet regime regrets its predecessor sold Alaska to the United States in 1867 for \$7,200,000. It is felt to have been a bad bargain, also an unnecessary restriction of Russian in fluence.

ALCOHOLISM: A threat to production represented by heavy drinking - whether as a survival from rustic habits, or as an escape from the drabness and dislocation of industrialism.

AMERICA has a strange fascination for Soviet communication nism. Although much of the outer form of life in the USSR - Moscow skyscrapers, modern aircraft, new industrial techniques - appear to follow American models, and obligation is bitterly repudiated. [There is] assault on all things American. Even American leaders not normally associated with the extreme right are singled out for

ANTI-SEMITISM has no place in Communist theory. Bul

Page 48

FACTS FORUM NEWS, July, 1956 FACTS

In practice, there seems no reasonable doubt that the position of Jews in the USSR steadily worsened from the 1930's onward; Jews virtually disappeared from prominent roles in the USSR and allied states.

side

ngs,

grim

But

earn

ited.

ever

dis-

sage

list."

kely

the

mals,

ward

untry

from

y the

from

oviet

nited

a bad

n in

d by

abits,

ndus

nmu

n the

ndus

, any

n al

mally

t for

ARCHITECTURE. So-called "Russian classic architecture" is in standard use in the USSR. The same style is exported from Russia to the smaller republics. There is some resistance to its "excessive pomposity," with its columns, ideological emblems, crenellations, and clock towers.

ART is frankly propagandist; subject-matter is more important than style; abstraction in painting and sculpture is abhorred. The result is that to Western eyes, Soviet art seems to remain in the nineteenth century in respect of its technique. There is not room for a theory of art for art's sake, since all art is practiced for the sake of Marxism-Leninism.

BOLSHEVISM was born in Tottenham Court Road, London, in July, 1903, [at] the congress of the Workers' Social-Democratic Party of Russia. There were fifty-eight delegates, of whom fourteen were consultative. Lenin and Martov were the leaders. The majority became the Bolsheviks; the minority, the Mensheviks. "Bolshevik" is now a historic term.

BOURGEOIS. In Marxist terms, the bourgeoisie is the class of owners of capital whose wealth and initiative break up feudal society and substitute a capitalist system. "Bourgeois" is used less precisely as a term of abuse for leople who cannot be counted on as supporters of a Communist regime. "Bourgeois survivals" in people's mentalities make them undesirable citizens.

BUREAUCRACY is a term of opprobrium in the USSR as elsewhere, referring to official laziness, shortsightedness, and insensitivity. The large amount of centralized planning tenders the USSR vulnerable to bureaucracy.

CADRE: "A man who is able to understand the guiding principles of communism and carry them out honestly" (Stalin). Most often used in the plural, as: "Army cadres," Party cadres," "Officer cadres."

CINEMA: One of the most influential channels of persuasion open to the regime. In style and subject, modern hoviet film follows the rules applicable to all the arts: hey are intelligible and optimistic and point a social horal. Non-Communist pictures are almost invariably tegarded with contempt, and audiences are largely prelerved from their contaminating influence, though visitors of Russia have spoken of their popularity when available,

ASS: In Marxist terms, a class is a social group bound a common interest toward the material productive relations of any given society. The two principal classes in production; and the proletariat, who own the means production; and the proletariat, who work for them. In the first of these groups is held to exploit the second, which are eventually to undermine the capitalist system. Within the USSR, the "exploiting classes," said Khrush-thev, have been liquidated, and now "Soviet society is composed of friendly classes" (Pravda, 26 August 1952).

But theory that, although the world is divided into two reconcilable blocs, there is no need for them to resort to

a war of annihilation against each other, since they can live in a state of non-belligerence and take part in mutually advantageous trading relations. This condition will not continue indefinitely. The non-Communist bloc is believed to be doomed, and so all people "will eventually attain the bright future" of communism. The phrase thus does not mean "living peaceably together." For the non-Communist it is a reprieve, not an acquittal; death from natural causes rather than violent. Coexistence has been official policy since the early Bolshevists discovered that their revolution was not going to spread abroad, and that they must find a theoretical basis for living in a world which they must encourage along the road to communism without provoking to action which might destroy them, rather than their "historically-doomed" opponents. It is meant to persuade Communists that a healthy respect for the military power, technical ability, and political resilience of the capitalist" states does not mean abandoning or delaying indefinitely the "inevitable" triumph of their cause.

Coexistence was conceived in a spirit of self-preservation linked with Lenin's appreciation that no precise date could be set for the "inevitable" revolution. Yet Litvinov's remark about its validity during "a given historical phase," and not forever, is a reminder that the extinction of capitalism is an aim as well as an article of faith for communism. It is a feature of international life which communism would prefer to be without, but is prepared to endure, in the faith that one party to it will eventually cease to exist, thus solving the many problems to which coexistence gives rise.

COLLECTIVE FARMS (kolkhoz) consist of cooperatives of peasants who have pooled their land and own it in common. A brigade, or artel, chosen without regard for family connections, undertake functions when and as required. Not to be confused with the State farms (sovk-hoz), which are owned by the State and worked by government employees.

COLLECTIVITY, or Collective Leadership, was laid down as the "main principle of Party leadership" after the death of Stalin.

COMINFORM: Communist Information Bureau, formed in 1947 in Moscow, "to meet the new distribution of basic political forces," and "to disrupt the plan of imperialistic aggression."

COMINTERN: The Communist International, linking the Communist Parties of the world with Moscow; dissolved 1943. Its "ultimate aim" was "to replace world capitalist economy by a world system of communism."

COMMUNISM, as understood in current Soviet thinking. is more complicated than the various historic variants of communism - monasticism, perfectionist colonies, and so forth - in that it demands a high level of production before the experiment can be sanctioned; it is committed to eradicate class distinctions; and it claims a monopoly as the authorized interpreter of Marxism-Leninism. It must be based on and pass through a traditional form of socialism; and the transition from socialism to communism is based on the evolution of a human being primarily motivated, not by hunger, sex, or any of the more traditional appetites, but by an overmastering desire to work, with no corresponding wish to enjoy the products of his work if others maintain their greater need of them. Soviet leaders profess to have no doubt that this ambitious plan can be achieved.

1956 FACTS FORUM NEWS, July, 1956

COMMUNIST: A person who unreservedly accepts the leadership of the Soviet Communist Party and is prepared to support it even against the interest of his own country. At present a Marxist-Leninist revolutionary is he who is completely and unconditionally prepared to defend the USSR.

CONTRADICTIONS. The so-called "contradictions" of capitalism are of fundamental importance to communism. To the Communist the motive force of history is the Marxist Dialectic: the alleged tendency of any given situation to transform itself into its opposite, and subsequently from the tension so generated to evolve a new situation which in turn is subject to the same process. This simple philosophical Rule of Three, borrowed from Hegel, has these steps:

1. Thesis;

2. Antithesis or Negation:

3. Synthesis or Negation of Negation.

The conception of contradictions is a source of potential embarrassment to communism. If essential to the working of the dialectic (which in turn is the motive power of history), why should they not apply equally to communism?

Russian leaders, aware of the dilemma, have invented a doctrine of "non-violent contradictions." This idea — which, to the outsider, has the appearance of a dialectical double-headed penny — maintains that:

 Contradictions cannot and must not be resolved by violence under Marxist government;

They cannot and must not be resolved in any other way under non-Marxist government.

CORRECTIVE LABOR is of three kinds: (1) Working at one's own job at lower wages for periods up to six months; (2) Exile from one's home, usually to areas in Siberia which the government wishes to develop economically, but where normal inducements would not attract labor; (3) Confinement in labor camps. It is not necessary to commit a specific offense or even to be adjudged guilty by a court, in order to receive a sentence of corrective labor. "Punishment in the form of exile can be applied by a sentence of the State Prosecutor against persons recognized as being socially dangerous, without any criminal proceedings; and, also, even in those cases where the persons are acquitted by a court of the accusations of committing a specific crime" (USSR, Basic Criminal Code, Article 22 of Principles of Criminal Jurisdiction).

COSMOPOLITANISM is a "reactionary, anti-patriotic, bourgeois outlook on things, hypocritically regarding the whole world as one's fatherland, denying the value of national culture, rejecting the rights of nations to independent existence: the ideology of American imperialism aspiring to world domination" (Dictionary of the Russian Language).

CULTURE. Cultured, or *kulturny* behavior, is highly esteemed in the Soviet Union. Short of a criminal offense, to be called uncultured, or *nekulturny*, is as severe a social criticism as can well be offered. The basis of culture is admittedly knowledge. This, however, is no more than the basis; knowledge must be interpreted through an understanding of Marxism-Leninism to create a viewpoint and principles. "One cannot consider a man to be cultured or educated who is not familiar with this doctrine, who is politically illiterate."

Beyond essential knowledge and political literacy, the

next stage in the cultural pilgrimage is to make the man POF or woman a better worker. "A cultured man has a consci is to ously painstaking attitude to his work and to his civic duties, his duties to socialist society."

So far the Man of Culture is the Communist equivalent of the Industrious Apprentice. But he must beware of separating his "general culture" from his "cultural behavior." He will show to other people, whether already known to him or not, respect, politeness, attention, and alertness "Rudeness and contempt for other people are not only uncultured, they are also remnants of capitalism." "The rules governing cultured behavior are wholly derived from the principles of Communist morality. The basis of Communist morality, Lenin taught, is the struggle for strength ening and achieving communism."

Culture is not left to private initiative. One should come and to regard a national culture (according to Jozsef Revail Hungarian Minister of People's Culture) as "a weapon bility pointed at the enemy's heart."

DEMOCRACY. To Communists, a majority has no particular sanctity. Since communism's title deeds to power are its "scientific" view of society, it does not feel called upon to submit its policy, together with alternatives, to a FRA free popular decision.

Bourgeois Democracy is the parliamentary system in the parliamentary system in the parliamentary system in the parliamentary system in the USSR.

DEVIATIONIST: A Communist who, whether with good or evil intentions, strays from the path of the official party line.

DIVERSIONIST: A saboteur; most commonly used appart of the phrase "spies and diversionists," referring to agents alleged to have been introduced by foreign intelligence services.

EARTH. Soviet scientists have not as yet reached a completely satisfying theory of the origin of the earth. They are precluded by the nature of Marxism from adopting any which attributes it either to chance or to some exclusive factor which could not be duplicated in the rest of the universe. One theory which has gained much support in the USSR is that the earth built itself up of meteorites latter than the basis that a ton of meteorites falls on the earth every day, the process of building it up is thought to have started anywhere up to about 7,000 million years ago.

EQUALITY. The Socialists, and Marx and Engels, said "Equality is an empty phrase unless by equality is means the abolition of classes."

ESPIONAGE. Anyone who on any issue and in any guise whatsoever expresses hostility toward, or doubts the correctness of, the policy of the Soviet Union is an enemy agent. This shows the comprehensive nature of "espionage" and the latitude allowed in defining a spy in Communist countries. Thus a journal run by Cominformis Yugoslavs in Prague referred in April, 1950, to a promined Yugoslav as "a notorious prewar spy of the Anglo-Americans who, as a youth, was trained in that British spy center, the Young Men's Christian Association."

FAMILY: "The primary collective of Soviet society—" organic cell. The main function of the Soviet family the bringing up of children. The cadres of the builders communism are continually being added to by the rising generations" (Moscow Radio, 14 June 1954).

man FOREIGN POLICY. "In foreign policy our chief concern onsci 5 to prevent a new war, to live in peace with all councivit ries" (Malenkov, Stalin funeral oration, 9 March 1953). The tasks of the Party in foreign policy are: (1) To utivalent 2e each and every contradiction and conflict among the re of surrounding capitalist groups and governments for the ehav Purpose of disintegrating imperialism; (2) To spare no now Pains or means to render assistance to the proletarian tness, levolutions in the West; (3) To take all necessary measy un lires to strengthen the national liberation movement in the "The East, and (4) To strengthen the Red Army" (Stalin, colfrom lected Works, Moscow, 1947, Vol. V, page 111).

Com FORMALISM: Undue emphasis on form, to the neglect ngth of content. Novel experiments in form are not encouraged art, since they prevent communication between artist come and public; but the criticism of formalism goes deeper Reval than this. Formalistic arts are "oblivious of their responsieapon bility to society"; their formalism "denudes art of its great aportance for thought in society and drags it down into par the morass of fatuity, mysticism, and banality." In literature, formalism does not refer to style but to "treatment of called an untrue, unadulterated subject."

, to 3 FRACTIONALISM: "Organizing or encouraging small \$70ups within the Communist Party to influence or change m in the policy on specific issues." It is a forbidden activity.

PREEDOM: In practice, freedom means following the ad of the Communist Party, [which is] a materialist thegood ocracy; the believer has no need to feel deprivation of party; the unbeliever can never be free. "The true freeom, the foundation of all freedoms, is the freedom of the Working masses from exploitation, unemployment, and Poverty guaranteed by the Stalin Constitution" (Moscow Radio, 7 April 1952). Freedom, even for the believing Communist, is thus essentially a social possession rather an a personal one. If a man in such an environment is aware of his freedom, the fault lies in him and not in They ociety.

ng to

com

pting

exclu

est of

pport

rites

s old

earth

have

go.

said:

nean

guise

cor

nemy

pion

Con

rmis

merr

sp)

ily is

ENIAL is a word which does not mean in English the ane as [its translation] in Russian, and may be used to distance some of the pitfalls involved in transferring conpts from one language to the other. Genialni is the adjecof "genius"; it means highly-gifted or possessed of steat talents. It does not mean bluff, hearty, or affable. It blers to capacity, not temperament.

STORICAL MATERIALISM: The belief that the way which material production of goods is organized, and relations between the classes producing them form "Base" of society; and that this in turn creates and termines the nature of the "Superstructure" or the whole a society's political, spiritual, and intellectual life ws, morals, ideas, and so forth. The "relations of producgive rise to legal rights.

In theory, Historical Materialism is the foundation of edifice of communism; in practice, it has been little Ore since 1917 than the nameplate on the front door. The inent eginning of the "epoch of social revolution" anywhere Pends more on an estimation of the political and mili-Possibilities than on the condition of the "relations Production.'

The word is used of bands of young minals; it also refers to the playboy activities of sons of rising the officials; to the stilyag who goes in for "style" in clothes and the bikinist who wears loud Americantype ties; to the bezprizorny (uncared-for), or gangs or homeless roughs.

IMPERIALISM, in Soviet theory, is the final and inescapable condition of the capitalist system; and the only alternative to it is proletarian dictatorship. It follows that in Soviet practice the world is divided into two separate halves, the imperialist and the Communist; and imperialism is held to be doomed. This concept is not a basic tenet of Marxism but was contributed by Lenin. A Ukraine paper, Radyanska Ukraina, referred to Lenin's "profound and exhaustive characterization of American imperialism, the executioner and strangler of Russian freedom, active organizer of military intervention against our country, gendarme of Europe, enslaver of weak and small nations.

While the attempt is still made to play off one imperialism against another (for example, in propaganda to Britain about America's alleged monopoly aspirations over Middle Eastern oil), it is recognized that the "imperialist" world is powerful, even formidable; and may have sufficiently recovered its old position, under the impetus of American productive power, to render a frontal attack impracticable. Hence great stress is laid on the contradictions between the imperialist and the exploited power, and great hopes entertained that the colonial peoples will free themselves by "National Liberation Wars" as in Indo-China and Malaya. Robbed of possession of cheap raw materials, the imperialist countries will then fall victims to the domestic "contradiction" between workers and capitalists. Hence the phrase, attributed to Lenin, about the road to Paris lying through Pekin and Calcutta.

There is no reason to doubt that the Kremlin accepts this theory of imperialism and explains American and other nations' actions in the light of it. To this extent it is difficult to see how the non-Communist nations, being imperialist by definition, can so act as to reassure it of their intentions. Need to trade, even at the cost of fortifying the capitalist system and hence, in theory, imperialism, is possibly the reason why Stalin, in his Linguistic letters of 1950, referred to the occasions when even the spread of revolution must be halted in the interests of society in general.

INTERNATIONALIST: He who unreservedly, without hesitation, without conditions, is ready to defend the USSR because the USSR is the base of the world revolutionary movement; and to defend, to advance this revolutionary movement is impossible without defending the USSR. (It may save some misunderstanding to note that the test of a Patriot, a Revolutionary, and an Internationalist is to all intents and purposes the same; the three words are descriptions for the same person.) Stalinist ideology holds that true nationalism is safe only in proletarian and revolutionary hands. Lenin pointed out that proletarian internationalism and bourgeois nationalism are irreconcilable.

INVENTIONS. Most of the machines that move or work on land or sea or in the air seem to have been claimed as Russian inventions. So, too, do most scientific techniques and original ideas. This propaganda is for the most part aimed at home audiences, convincing them that they belong to "the most technically advanced country in the world." Priority is claimed in the fields of: Aeronautics, Aeroplane, Airship, Animal (oldest fossil: dinoceratosaurus), Antarctic (discovery), Antibiotics, Artificial Insemination, Atomic Fission, Calculating Machines, Chemistry, Cinema Projector, Crystallography, Desert (Gobi, the oldest), Detergents, Dyes, Electric Arc Welding, Electric

Light Bulb (invented by A. H. Lodigin in 1875, three or four years before Edison; see Moscow Polytechnic Exhibit); Electrical Units of ohm and ampere (were invented by Yakoby and used in Russia for some years before being adopted elsewhere); Electric Motor Boat, Flying Boats, Gas Turbine (1897), Helicopter (1754), Hydrogenation Plant (1908), Internal Combustion Locomotives, Interplanetary Flight, Jet Aircraft, Mechanized Mines, Naval Tactics for steam warships; sea mines; torpedoes, hydroplanes, and other types of ships; Oilwells ("the world's first" in 1846); Parachute (invented by a Russian); Penicillin; Quartz Crystal Clock; Radio (the world's first radio apparatus, invented by Alexander Popov in 1895, is in the Moscow Polytechnic Museum), Radiolocation (or Radar, "discovered" by Popov in 1897); Railway ("first in the world" laid down in 1753 in "the first mechanized mine in the world - in the Urals"); Rockets (first made in Russia in 1620), Rubber - Synthetic, Seismology (world's first seismographic station, in Leningrad, 1906), Telegraph (1832 - five years before Morse), Telephony (through cables, 1893), Telephony - High-Frequency (1880), Television (1911), Three-Dimensional Cinema (1941), Tramcar (1876), Tractor - Caterpillar (1879), Turbines (1837). Underground Boat, Vaccination, Viruses (discovered 1886 and 1892), Vitamins (about 1881), Wooden Paving.

The Russians think of everything first. In a popular book, Talks about Magnetism, by a Mr. Bosman (Moscow, 1951), the author admits that "it was the Chinese who discovered the compass." He adds that it is "a fact which

Western scientists are hushing up."

KULAK: The Russian word for "fist." When used of a man, it comes to mean "tight-fisted one," and since that description fits so many peasants, it was extremely useful to the Bolsheviks in cementing early alliances of town workers and poor landless agricultural workers. It is, however, a term of abuse rather than a definition. A kulak is any peasant who opposes the current policy for agriculture.

LENINISM: "The one and only ideology in the USSR" (Pravda, 22 April 1951). "Any deviation from Leninism, from proletarian internationalism, means betrayal of the cause of the working class, betrayal of the interests of one's people" (Cominform Journal, 18 April 1952).

LOVE. Since for communism it is the productive relations of society (in an economic sense) that make the world go round, love loses its romantic primacy and becomes as much a matter of social responsibility as of private choice. In the USSR, love has tended to settle down into a simple, uncomplicated relationship between two persons whose main interest in life is not each other, but their places in society. In countries that have more newly arrived at communism, this balance between romance and responsibility has been less happily achieved.

MARSHALL PLAN: "A means of gearing the policies and economies of the 'Marshallized' countries to the narrow and selfish plans for the establishment of Anglo-American domination in Europe." It has "a military character," and is "the economic weapon of the Atlantic Treaty."

METAPHORS. If, as psychologists assert, the metaphors and similes a man uses are often a better guide to his meaning than his straightforward arguments, those of communism deserve attention. Belligerent metaphors are employed even when their whole purpose is to advocate peace ("to declare war on the imperialists' war;" to "batter the warmongers to death," and so forth) (see PEACE);

the military metaphors employed for a political part exa ("militant staff of the working class"); the "victory" socialism promised - or threatened - in the same breath that the doomed capitalists are asked to coexist peacefully

Wi

19

bo

ph

giv

wh

gen

sec

Juc

its

PA

on

eve

ous

PA

COL

US

ph

Par

of

im

eas

bec

por

Or

fun

Par

SOU

for

mu

Ma

me

ung

Pay

son

(pr

thu

nisi

Pol

Pay

equ

adv

the

ope

gm

18

by

man

tair

ove

ciat

Bul

fifte

FA

MILITARY SCIENCE: The art of warfare. War is only one of the three factors of Soviet "Military Science," the other two being "political and economic potentialities

MONOLITHIC. One of the most used and best loved Communist adjectives, it expresses the condition of perfect tion sought in both ideology and organization, [as of] the Party carved from one single block.

MORALITY: That which facilitates the destruction the old world and strengthens the new, Communis regime (Short Philosophical Dictionary).

MUSIC. Discussing music, V. Konstantiov wrote: "Only the national element and what appeals to the masses virile and constitutes real art." The whole tendency music is intended to be propagandist, to encourage the listener to devote himself ever more strongly to aim regarded by the Socialist leaders as socially desirable and to this end music is supposed to be popular in form Composers must abhor abstract subjects, unconnected with real life, but should choose work as a subject. praiseworthy instance of this was the "Mansfield Oratorio by Herman Meyer of East Germany, which depicts the 750-year-old history of the Mansfield cupro-ferrous slatt factory.

MVD is the Ministry of Internal Affairs of the Sovie Union.

NAMES. Soviet citizens are expected to give their childre Russian names, like Nina, Ludmilla, Tamara, and Svetlans shunning foreign importations. For the early revolution aries, changes of name were a matter of common pro dence, though their choice could still express personality J. V. Djugashvili, for example, took the name of Stall (the Man of Steel); and V. M. Scriabin that of Moloto (the Little Hammer).

NATIONALISM is one of the Janus-words of communist with a different connotation according to the context. a non-Communist country it is a defense against "imperial ist cosmopolitanism." National feelings, unless carefully controlled, have always been a subject of wary suspicion to Communist leaders.

NOBEL PRIZE: "Dynamite money." The Community equivalent and rival to the Nobel Prize is the Stalin Priv "for the strengthening of peace between nations," founded in honor of Stalin's seventieth birthday (1949).

NORM: The quota of output required as a minimum in given period of time; it usually refers to the amount worker is required to produce to receive a standard wage Overfulfillment of the norm is generally rewarded by Progressively-increasing bonuses.

PANSLAVISM. The nineteenth-century movement cultural unity among Slav peoples, encouraged by Tsarist governments, has been superseded by Community ideology; but to help in maintaining cohesion within orbit a modified and attentuated form was retained, remind non-Communists that they had some commo interests with their fellow Slavs.

PARTY. The Communist Party is not a political party the non-Communist sense of the word. It does not,

Page 52

ith

pro

FACTS FORUM NEWS, July, 193

example, accept rivals when it has the power to dispense with them. It is more important than the State itself, which is in effect little more than its administrative instrument. "The Party governs the State" (Moscow Radio, 25 May 1950). It is the leading force in that it recognizes no bounds on its competence. The fact that communism is a philosophy of history before it is a political instrument gives to it a strength and a degree of irreconcilability which a purely political program would be unable to generate. The Party is, in its own eyes, the conscious will of history in human affairs. The spiritual arm and the secular arm are on one and the same body. Individual judgment is not to be set beside that of the Party, since its will is sanctioned by the mandate of history.

party

efully.

s only

lities.

ved of

erfec

f] the

on o

nunis

"Only

sses

icy 0

ge the

aims

irable

form

nected

ect.

atorio

ts the

s slate

Sovie

ildre

etlana

ution

pn pn

ality

Stali

oloto

unisp

xt. I

perial

efully

picio

nunis

Pri

inde

n in

unt .

wage

y pro

it for

nunisi

in the

ed, to

nmo

rty i

PARTY LINE: The official policy of the Communist Party on any given subject. It is binding upon all members, whatever their private opinions. There can be no "agreement to disagree," or modification for the sake of a conscientious objection.

PATRIOT: One who believes that the interests of his own country necessarily and always coincide with those of the USSR.

PAVLOVISM. Ivan Pavlov (1849-1936), the Russian physiologist, is highly regarded by the Soviet leaders, partly for the international fame he won by his studies of instinctive and conditioned reflexes, partly for the impetus he gave to the study of relationship between diseases and the psychology of the individual; but mainly because his teaching is held to "the firmest scientific support of dialectical materialism."

According to Lenin, matter is primary and the "spirit" or "soul" is secondary. Human consciousness is thus a function of matter, the mind a function of the cortex. Pavlov reached similar conclusions. There is no immortal soul, independent of a physiological basis in the brain.

There are immense political consequences in this theory for a government which intends to "change nature," and much internal propaganda is based on the same principles of association as Pavlov's dinner bell. The idea of "Soviet Man" is bound up with them; and the Soviet government's methods of dealing with its own subjects can be fully understood only in the light of its belief, taken from Pavlov, that human conduct can be effectively (and at some stage entirely) determined by outside stimuli (propaganda, rewards, punishments). Pavlov's work is thus an important psychological prop for modern communism; hence "it is obvious that there is a tremendous Political significance attached to the task of smashing Pavlov's enemies" (Krasnaya Zvezda, 18 July 1950).

PEACE is a constant subject of Communist attention; equally constant is the use of belligerent metaphor in its advocacy. That "peace must be fought for" is a recurrent theme. The Movement plans its activities as a military operation. The Chinese "volunteers" in Korea resorted to arms "only because they want peace" (Moscow Radio, 18 July 1951).

"Peace" as thus interpreted is preserved from criticism by severe laws for the protection of peace. In East Germany "warmongering" could be punished by death in certain cases; and the law appeared to assume jurisdiction over West Germans and to make anyone advocating association with NATO liable to penal servitude. Penalties in Bulgaria go up to life imprisonment; in Poland, up to lifteen years; in Czechoslovakia, ten years.

PEASANTS are "the barbarians of civilization," said Marx in 1850 (The Coming Struggle for Peace); a separate but disunited class, shapeless as a sack of potatoes. The interests of the peasant, however poor, are held to differ fundamentally from those of the proletariat. Once he possesses land of his own, he is prepared to call a halt to revolution; he is satisfied, and becomes a conservative or reactionary force. He thus represents a survival of "bourgeois" mentality and a brake on the entire system, keeping alive the idea of private property in a society dedicated to collectivism. More practically, he has neither the will nor the organization to provide enough food for a population rapidly drifting to the towns. The Hungarian Communist leader Matyas Rakosi said that the peasant, considered as a worker, preferred socialism to capitalism; but as a trader in his own produce he was selfish, and preferred not to grow what the country needed, but what was most profitable to him.

The long-term plan for agriculture under communism aims, therefore, at liquidating the peasants as a class, and creating a rural proletariat. Farm work would be a job like any other; not a way of life. Farms would be regarded as food-producing and food-processing factories.

PEOPLE'S DEMOCRACY: A dictatorship of the proletariat without Soviet form; an intermediate stage between "bourgeois democracy" and "Soviet democracy." It is a system in which effective power is in the hands of the Communist Party; the word is usually employed of the eastern European countries brought into the Soviet orbit after 1945.

POLITBURO: The political bureau of the central committee of the Soviet Communist Party (known since 1952 as the Praesidium) and its executive organ for deciding policy, hence the real government of the USSR. It is "the highest organ not of the state but of the party, and the party is the highest directing force of the state." During its thirty-five years of existence, the Politburo averaged nine members with a maximum of six alternates, and had only forty members in all. Of these, fourteen were alive in July, 1954; seven had died natural deaths; nineteen had committed suicide, been murdered, shot, or disappeared.

PROFITS play an important role in Soviet economy, particularly in finding the wherewithal for "Socialist accumulation" — that is, new capital to expand Soviet industry. In addition to a turnover tax, one-third of the profits of an industry is, on an average, ploughed back into it. A director's fund, to be spent on increasing production, building and renovation and workers' welfare, takes from 1 to 5 per cent of profits if the plan is attained, and from 15 to 45 per cent of profits in excess of the plan. The economic function of profit is as honored under communism as it ever was under capitalism.

PROJECTS consist of a series of transport and irrigation canals and power plants. They are intended as one of the major steps from socialism to communism, by helping to supply the "industrial base" regarded as essential. These projects are not expected to be completed until the 1960's.

PROLETARIAT. The word was adopted by Marxism from the French *proletariat*; the poorest of the workers. It has a wider social significance than the more functional expression, "working class." "Capitalism creates not only the material conditions for socialism; it creates the proletariat which is its grave-digger" (*Tass*, 30 April 1953). The spade employed by the proletariat in its role of social sexton

must, however, be the Communist Party.

PROLETARIAT, DICTATORSHIP OF THE: The essential instrument, in Communist theory, for the transition from capitalism to socialism. In Stalin's words: "The dictatorship of the proletariat consists of the directives of the Party, plus their execution by the mass organizations of the proletariat, plus their transformation into life by the population" (Problems of Leninism, p. 142). This dictatorship is the voke under which all capitalist societies must pass; it is the "inevitable law of the revolutionary movement in the imperialistic countries of the world," including Britain and America. "The dictatorship of the world proletariat is an essential and vital condition precedent to the transformation of world capitalist economy into socialist economy." This world-wide aim began with success in the USSR. "The goal is to consolidate the dictatorship of the proletariat in one country, using it as a base for the overthrow of imperialism in all countries," said Stalin in 1917. The "law" teaches that socialism cannot come about, as social democrats hold, by a peaceful transformation of bourgeois society and parliamentary democracy. "It can arise only as the result of the smashing of the bourgeois police" (Problems, pp. 44-45).

PSYCHOANALYSIS: A "reactionary pseudo-science" especially popular in the United States. There is no room in the Marxist picture of man for unconscious mental processes.

PSYCHOTHERAPY in the Soviet Union restricts itself, because of disbelief in the existence of the "unconscious," to suggestion, persuasion, argument, and a direct appeal to rational consciousness.

RED. The Russian word *krasniy* is a pun of some value to the Communists — it means both beautiful and red. Red Square was so called long before the Red Revolution.

RELIGION. "The USSR is a country with an atheistic outlook on the world" (Soviet Encyclopedia). "Communism and religion are incompatible and irreconcilable. The Party cannot be neutral regarding religion, and it conducts anti-religious propaganda against every religious prejudice, because it stands for science; and religious prejudices are opposed to science." This "science" is dialectical materialism. "Religion cannot be a private affair." The spreading of religious ideas is forbidden by law.

REVOLUTIONARY: "He who without arguments, unconditionally, openly and honestly without secret military consultations is ready to protect and defend the USSR, since the USSR is the first proletarian revolutionary State in the world that is building socialism" (Stalin, Collected Works). This conclusion is drawn from the following chain reasoning. The proletarian revolution is all one, the world over. It began in Russia. "The victory of the revolution in one country, in the present case Russia, is not only the product of the uneven development and progressive decay of imperialism; it is at the same time the beginning of and the groundwork for the world revolution" (Stalin, Problems of Leninism). Hence the interests of Russians and non-Russians are the same. "The USSR has no interests which are at variance with the interests of world revolution and the international proletariat naturally has no interests which are at variance with those of the Soviet Union" (Knorin, in a speech to the Comintern, December, 1933).

RIGHTISM, or Rightist Deviationism, is the failure on

the part of a Communist to realize that coalitions or agreements with other political parties, whether Socialist of not, can never be more than temporary and tactical accommodations for a limited objective. The Communist movement, from the days of Lenin at least, has believed that the parliamentary system is an obsolete, bourgeois phenomenon. Parliamentary activity must never be allowed to absorb the energies, to compromise the principles, or to restrict the freedom of action of the Communist Party.

by

ter

of

CO

ad

of

an

ca 19

br

SP

the

ST

an

cre

po

ge

Wi

ST

ists

thu

car

va]

tat

cor

fea

the

pre

der

Der

Scie

der

ver

att:

and

W

(ur

Un

mu

Soy

dut

rial

por

Pea 4

FA

RUSSIANS. A little over half the population of the USSR is Russian. Until the Second World War, the use of the word "Russian," except to these people and their state, was frowned upon; the adjective to be used was "Soviet." Yet as Russia and the Russians had been the sinews of Tsarist expansion from the eighteenth century, so after the German attack in 1941 they were the heart and soul of the resistance. While nominally nothing changed in the relations, in practice the nationalities policy was considerably modified after the war. At a Kremlin reception for Red Army commanders on 24 May 1945, Stalin's toast was "to the health of the Russian people."

SCIENCE has two meanings: (1) Natural Science, such as physics, biology, astronomy; it bears connotations of "anti-religious." To be worthy of the name it must have practical significance. (2) The highest "science" of all, in Soviet eyes — Marxism-Leninism.

SECTARIANISM: The activities of evangelical Christian sects in the USSR. Sokolov stated that to "reconcile" religion with communism was "unacceptable" and that the preaching of "love for all people" is a gospel not of philanthropy but of misanthropy, because "real philanthropy specifically includes sincere hatred for the enemies of laboring humanity." Sokolov called for a "systematic ide ological struggle against the anti-scientific reactionary ideology of sectarianism."

SELF-CRITICISM: An acknowledgment by the person criticized of the validity of the accusations made against him — a usual preliminary to reinstatement in the Party's favor.

SHAKESPEARE is the subject of contant attention from the Soviet and allied world. He is, first of all, something of a touchstone proving the depth of Communist culture. Again, Shakespeare's breadth of interest makes it possible to quote from him in support of almost any propaganda line momentarily in favor. Shakespeare is given an ideo logical role as the man who "saw the evils of the advent of capitalism."

SOCIALISM: No more than an essential stage on the road to communism. It is the stage at which, though capitalist "exploitation" has ceased and counter-revolution has been made impossible through imposing dictatorship of the proletariat, the full program of communism cannot be realized. It has nothing in common with socialism as understood by non-Soviet Socialists. The Soviet system is officially stated to be still in its Socialist and not yet in its Communist period.

SOCIALIST REALISM in art and literature is the "creative method" obligatory for Soviet artists and writers, and has been in use since 1934. It is "Socialist" in that the work of the writer is organically bound up with the tasks of educating the working people in the spirit of socialism its realism consists in a "just and historically concrete reflection of reality in its revolutionary development"

Page 54

(Pravda, May, 1954). Reality is thus not what the author's untrained inspiration thinks it sees, which is a purely "bourgeois" and "degenerate" idea; nor is it a matter of depicting the external relation of things, which is naturalism; nor again does it consist of detachment from the class war, which is "objectivism." There is conflict; artists are involved in it; and they like everyone else must be guided by "what comprises the living foundation of the Soviet system — the policy of the Communist Party." Its definition of the nature of reality is binding; and it regards itself as competent, too, to advise the writer on the forms he should adopt. There is "need for a more vivid artistic embodiment of the figure of the Communist." It is "politically harmful and profoundly vicious" to suggest that the Soviet leaders can be corrupted by power (Literary Gazette, 27 May 1954).

gree-

it or

com-

ove-

that

pheed to

or to

SSR

the

tate,

riet.

s of

after ul of

the

ider-

for

was

such

s of

have

11, in

stian

reli-

the

ilan-

ropy

s of

ide

nary

rson

ainst

rty's

rom

hing

ture.

sible

ında

deo

vent

the

api

has

p of the

stem

et in

rea

and

the

asks

ism;

rete

ent

1956

ty.

SOUL: Something that does not exist in Soviet theory. "Consciousness is a nervous energy in a given part of the brain."

SPORT is bound up with the international prestige of the USSR. Military training is based on sports training.

STALINISM. During his lifetime, Stalin was the fount and daystar of Soviet life and Communist ideology, "the creator of new life on earth," than whom no one had ever possessed "more varied, rich, beautiful, and omnipresent genius"; "his forecasts are infallible"; "his plans always come true"; he is "the incarnation of all our best hopes." It is not yet apparent how much, if anything, of Stalinism will be allowed to survive.

STATE. The State, in the view of Marx and Engels, used its police rights to preserve the property rights for capitalists. It also refrained from interference in economic life, thus guaranteeing the free market economy by which the capitalist was able to put into his own pocket the surplus value produced by the proletariat. Where no such exploitation or protection took place, the State would "wither away" (Engels). Further thought suggested that the State could not disappear immediately, nor could its repressive features be dispensed with. The capitalists would set up the old bourgeois state again if there were no force to prevent. Accordingly, a "temporary caretaker state" had to be set up (Lenin).

UNIVERSE. The universe is held to have no limits in time or in space; it is in a state of continuous motion and development. The official Soviet cosmogony, as approved in the USSR Academy of Sciences in 1951, explains the new theory: "Our own Soviet country is the center of the science of the origin of the heavenly bodies and of the development of our eternally existing and changing universe." This statement of Soviet theory is coupled with attacks on the "pseudo-scientific" hypotheses of bourgeois and capitalist scientists.

WAR. Lenin recognized two kinds of war: imperialist wars (unjust), and wars of liberation (just). As the Soviet Union will never accuse itself of imperialism, its opponents must be conducting an injust war. "The defense of the Soviet Union and of the people's democracies is the holy duty of the workers of the whole world. As long as impenalism exists, as long as landowners and capitalists are in Power, imperialist wars will be inevitable, and democratic beace impossible" (Kretov).

It is the function of the peace movement, not to subvert capitalist governments and replace them with Socialist ones (although this is not excluded if conditions should be favorable anywhere), but to prevent capitalist governments from making war on the Soviet Union" (Stalin, April, 1952). In his [Stalin's] opinion, American control of the capitalist world is not strong enough. Thus the inevitability of wars between capitalist countries remains and, "in order to eliminate the inevitability of wars, capitalism must be destroyed." If war between the two camps [of capitalism and communism] can be delayed long enough, the USSR's opponents will obligingly make war on each other, as they did in 1939, and relieve it of the effort and risk of destroying their system.

WARMONGER. This word is the usual translation of a Russian expression involving a quite different and more vivid image — "war incendiary."

WOMEN. The role of women and their rights in society is a theme on which Soviet practice and theory do not march in step. In principle, equality for women should be one of the distinguishing marks of socialism. Yet, since Anna Pauker fell in Roumania in June, 1952, no woman has occupied a leading role in a Communist State. Women have access to most trades and professions, but do not occupy responsible positions. They are expected to perform tasks in Eastern Europe which have hitherto been regarded as suitable only for men. In Czechoslovakia women are drafted into industry.

WORKERS. The Communist picture of the "workers" is of a basic mass of toiling millions, the "working masses," disorganized, often not members of any trade unions, and generally indifferent or ignorant.

The "working class" is, broadly speaking, the union-organized and politically-conscious section of the workers. The "vanguard of the working class" is the Communist Party, entitled to leadership by its "scientific" analysis of social conditions, past, present, and future. It carries to "the broad masses of the working people" the light of Marxism-Leninism. These "broad masses" may include, as an honorary gesture, the so-called "working peasants" — those who do not own land of their own, and can be induced to support the town workers but who, aiming to become land-owners, can never be whole-hearted proletarians.

The hierarchies are well expressed by V. Cervenkov, the Bulgarian Prime Minister: "The foundation of our State is the alliance between workers and the working peasants, under the guidance of the working class, led by the Communist Party."

| | Date | e | 195 |
|----------------------------|-----------------------------|-----------|--|
| FACTS FOR Dallas 1, Tex | | | |
| THE LANG | UAGE OF COM 75 the copy. | MUNISM, | pies of the book, by Harry Hodg- ess Freight |
| □ Enclosed | find \$ | to cover. | □ Send C.O.D. |
| Name | | | |
| Street Addres | S | | |
| City | | State | |

This is the book



trying to ban! This is the book, of which U. S. SEN-ATOR JOHN MARSHALL BUTLER

says: "To those who minimize the scope of the Communist conspiracy. to all Americans seeking to safeguard our bastion of freedom . . . truly this is A Handbook for Americans - for all Americans to read." Packed into 64 pages of highly informative reading, generously illustrated with pictures of witnesses and top Communists . . .

THIS IS THE INCREDIBLE RECORD . . the authentic, documented-true account of Communism in America, exactly as it was revealed and recorded by the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee during months of investigation.

| FACTS FORUM, INC. Dallas 1, Texas |
|---|
| Please rushcopies at \$1 each (postpaid) of "The Communist Party of the U.S.A." |
| I enclose payment of \$ |
| Name |
| Address |
| TownState |
| This Offer Is Good Only |

While Our Supply Lasts

An American's Conception of **His Basic Rights**

By JERRY ROBERTSON

The author, best known as the "Tri-State Oil Reporter," died a little over a year ago. This selection is from the inside back cover of his book Oil Slanguage published by Petroleum Publishers, Evansville, Indiana.

BELIEVE that the biological accident of conception which brought me into this world gave me a clear and undisputed title to my life. I want to live it in peace and dignity.

Just wanting to live and wanting the things that make my life more pleasant does not automatically entitle me to get them. I must give of my brain and brawn in fair exchange in order to get the comforts of life. That I am willing to do.

I believe that citizenship in the United States of America carries an obligation of service - both civil and military - when my country needs me to fight and die if necessary to protect freedom. I do not think free men fighting for their liberty are heroes - any more than is the patient father who supports the children he helped to bring into the world. It is every man's duty to protect his young - and his liberty.

I do not believe that the Declaration of Independence is "a fiction of the 18th century" as the godless Communists so glibly say. To me the Constitution of the United States is not a political document to be lightly changed or altered by passing pressure groups. It is a firm contract — as made by wise and great men to form the foundation for the government of free people - as decided by a major ity of the governed.

I reject any thought that the State is my master. A social order like communism or socialism which makes a government the final judge of its own acts is a nonsensical system. A dog-eat-dog society in which its suffering citizens must bow down to the few - who by chicanery and force acquire power has recently been exemplified by political gangsters like Stalin, Hitler, Tojo and Malenkov. The fate of those who cannot acquire great power under communism is slavery.

To speak of human rights as being superior to property rights is as silly as a statement that men are more important than women. The right of ownership begins at the birth of a free citizen - which gives him title to his life. What he makes is his. Property rights are human rights. The first move of every dictator is to restrict of take away property.

There have been twenty times in the world's history when there were two dominant powers - in every in stance one has been destroyed.

Realize the danger, my fellow Americans! Eternal vigilance is the price of liberty.

pr

ac

Re

OV

bu

lic ar th

ad

the

sic

iar

CO

the

the

ruj

OW

ad

Jef

I had rather die on my feet than to live on my knees.

A Background for Peace and War

(Continued from page 36)

In the series of problems which present themselves, we must have good leaders with calm minds and sound judgments. In this leadership there is no room for the jingoist who would have the United States rush to war for fanciful reasons and easy pretext. Nor is there space for that other jingoist, equally harmful, who would surrender any blood-purchased right or privilege lest this opposition to the wishes of others provoke aggression against us.

We can and must contemplate the future with hope. The light of ideal-

ism, of the vision of a finer world in which to live, of peaceful ways to the solution of warlike problems must guide us. The world must continue to seek better ways and better times. But idealism blankets many fallacies, in congruous beliefs, exploded myths These must be recognized and of

Somewhere, sometime, an idealistic thinker may point the way to this solution for which nations have prayed in vain. The search for this Holy Grad must continue.

ith



The American Story

najor

ate is

gov-

acts

t-dog

izens

no by

er -

polit.

Tojo

who

nder

being

silly

more

ht of

a free

o his

perty

first

ict of

es in

were

y in

llow

an to

ld in

o the

must

ue to

But

ill

yths.

op.

listic

this

ayed

Grail

END

1956

By Garet Garrett, Henry Regnery Co., 20 West Jackson Blvd., Chicago 4, Ill., 1955, 401 pp., \$5.00.

With fluent and felicitous expression Mr. Garrett bears us along on a swift current of history and comment, from our pre-national beginnings to the present time, six generations later. His general theme appears to be an awed acceptance of the fact that America has consistently enjoyed fortunate circumstances together with able leaders.

"Of all the fictions that have ennobled the mind of man, the one under which this nation was born made the most dazzling light: 'We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty, and the Pursuit of happiness.' The words were not new. They were current in radical European thought. But never before had they been raised to . . . a working Political doctrine; and if a government based upon that ideal doctrine could endure, if people could actually behave as if it were true, the world would never be the same again.'

Thence we go traveling at top speed, via Mr. Garrett's most compressed literary style, through colonial adventures, through the American Revolution, which "did not devour its own children, as most revolutions do, but made them fathers of the Republic"; through the vicissitudes of a new and experimental government; through the expansion of pioneer settlement; through a period of countless adjustments to an unknown land.

Incredible good fortune attended the Louisiana Purchase. "The commissioners had no authority to buy Louisiana, but when Talleyrand said they could have it for sixty million francs they bought it."

Civil War and Reconstruction shook the nation to its roots. From rape and tuin the South emerged, thanks to its own resoluteness and to the propitious

advent of forceful men.

"There was a certain order in the way men appeared" — Washington, Jefferson, Hamilton, Adams, John Marshall, Andrew Jackson, Lincoln, Grant; a procession of guiding spirits

rising inevitably at critical moments, each contributing to the perpetuation of national ideals. Tribute is paid to Theodore Roosevelt, who "could make a platitude sound like a thunderbolt" and "roar in two keys at once," and who, overriding all obstacles, negotiated the Panama Canal. Quiet, factual mention is made of General Mac-Arthur, who "returned to the Philippines, wading ashore at Leyte. . . . In MacArthur's command on this adventure was every able-bodied man who had escaped from Corregidor before that fortress in Manila had surrendered two and one-half years before."

Immigration is discussed. "The large idea was that this country could assimilate and ennoble any kind of human material from the refuse of Europe. . . . Millions came with only the bundles on their backs. . . . Here for the wage earners was the best living in the world. . . . Along with the immigrant horde came a dangerously brooding few who brought with them . . . theories of the class struggle according to Marx."

Concerning national power, the author philosophizes: "Absolutely, it turns out to be . . . the paramount power to kill."

Analysis is accorded successive disasters which broke the chain of good fortune: World War I; the Great Depression; governmental "elevation of the economist to the rank of priesthood"; World War II, "the incomparable disaster since the Fall of Man"; the North Atlantic Treaty, under which "the United States assumed an unlimited obligation to go to war under circumstances it could not foresee; under circumstances it could not control"; the "absurd" Korean war, which "lasted three years and came to a stalemate called a truce; the North Korean did all the dying on the Communist side, and the Russians could gloat over the hole it made in the American purse."

As of today, Mr. Garrett would seem none too happy over "the British view that the Americans were to be cajoled, not followed," and that they "used American dollars to support the second largest Socialist experiment in Europe." He regrets that *isolationism* should have become "a word of reproach and a political liability."

Implicit in the text is the final interrogation: Can America's good fortune be trusted to endure? Is there a chance that America will remain true to the ever more faintly echoing challenge of 1776?

Special Bonus Offer



1-year subscription to FACTS FORUM NEWS

If you are not already a regular subscriber to "America's most thought-provoking magazine"

. . . or you wish to order a gift subscription for a friend

If you have not had the opportunity to read all the installments of "The Communist Party of the U.S.A." as it appeared, serially, in earlier issues of Facts Forum News

... or you would like this complete in one volume edition for yourself, or to give to another:

Today

FOR JONLY

FACTS FORUM, INC.

Dallas 1, Texas

I enclose \$3 in full payment for a 1-year subscription to Facts Forum News, PLUS a Free Bonus Copy of "The Communist Party of the U.S.A."

Address______State____

This Offer Is Good for a Limited Time Only

Facts Forum Radio-TV

| 1 4413 | . 01 0 111 | 17.00 | 410 | |
|----------------------------|---|--------------|------------|-------------------|
| ALABA | | | | |
| Alexander Cit Andalusia | WRFS° WCTA° | 1050 920 | Sun | 12:15 p 5:30 p |
| | WCTA | 920 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Birmingham Carrollton | WBRC-TV† WRAG° | 590 | | |
| Clanton | WKLF* WHOS* | 980 800 | Sun Wed | 12:15 p 7:15 a |
| Decatur | WHOSOO | 800 | Sun | 3:00 p |
| | WMSL+TV+ | 1490 | Mon Sun | 8:30 p 2:30 p |
| Demopolis | WXAL* | 1400 | Wed | 6:15 p |
| Dothan Enterprise | WOOF® WIRB® | 560 1230 | Sun | 5:00 p 12:15 p |
| Eufaula | WIRB ** | 1230 1240 | Sat | 6:30 p 8:05 p |
| Fayette | WWWF. | 990 | Sun | 12:45 p |
| Florence | WWWF. | 990 1240 | Sun | 1:00 p 6:05 p |
| Ft. Payne | WZOB° | 1250 | Sun | 12:30 p |
| Gadsden Greenville | WGWD°° | 570 1400 | | |
| Guntersville | WGSV* | 1270 | Sun | 12:45 p |
| Huntsville Jackson | WBHP† WPBB° | 1230 1290 | Mon Mon | 8:30 p 5:00 p |
| Jasper | WWWB° WWWB° | 1360 1360 | | |
| Marion | WJAM° | 1310 | Thurs | 7:30 a |
| Monroeville | WMFC° WMFC°° | 1220 | Sun Sat | 3:45 p 10:30 p |
| Montgomery | WAPXOO | 1600 | | - |
| | WCOV-TV+ | 1170 | Mon Wed | 8:30 p 6:00 p |
| Oneonta | WCRL. | 1570 | weu | 0.00 p |
| Орр | WCRL. | 1570 860 | Sun | 1:30 p |
| Piedmont | WPID® | 1280 | Sun | 5:00 p |
| Roanoke | WELR° | 1360 1360 | Sun | 12:15 p 3:30 p |
| Russellville | WWWR. | 920 | Sun | 12:45 p |
| Sylacauga | WWWR°° WMLS° | 920 1290 | Sun | 3:30 p 12:15 p |
| Talladega | WHTBOO | 1230 | Sun | 9:00 p |
| Troy Tuscaloosa | WTBF°° | 1490 1150 | Thurs | 9:45 p |
| | WJRD°° WTBC° | 1150 1230 | Sun | 4:30 p |
| | WIBC | 1230 | | |
| ALASK | A | | | |
| Fairbanks | KTVF-TV+ | 11 | Sat | 6:00 p |
| | | | | |
| ARIZO | NA | | | |
| Bisbee | KSUNOO | 1230 | To be a | nnounced |
| Douglas | KAWTOO | 1450 | | |
| Holbrook Kingman | KGAN° | 1270 | Sat | 2:00 p |
| Phoenix Winslow | KOOL-TV† KVNC° | 1010 | Sat | 10:45 p |
| WINSIOW | KYNC. | 1010 | Sun | 1:00 p |
| ARKAN | ISAS | | | |
| Arkadelphia | | 1240 | | |
| | KVRC° KVRC° KVRC‡ | 1240 1240 | | 10.00 |
| Batesville | KBTA* | 1340 | Mon Sat | 10:30 p 9:15 a |
| Benton | KBTA ** | 1340 | Sun | 10:00 p |
| Camden | KAMD° | 690 1450 | Sun | 12:15 p 8:45 p |
| Common | KAMD† | 1450 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Conway | KCON° | 1230 1230 | | |
| El Dorado | KRBB-TV‡ KDMS° | 1290 | Sat | 6:30 p |
| | KDMS | 1290 | Sun | 5:45 p |
| Fayetteville | KGRH* | 1450 1450 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Forrest City | KXJK°° | 950 | | |
| Fort Smith | KWHN | 950 1320 | Sun Mon | 1:00 p 8:30 p |
| | KWHN°° | 1320 1320 | Sun Sat | 4:30 p 6:15 p |
| ** | KFSA-TV+ | 22 | Sun | 1:00 p |
| Harrison | KHOZ°° | 1240 1240 | | |
| Норе | KXAR° | 1490 | | 0.00 |
| Hot Springs | KXAR‡ KWFC° | 1490 1340 | Mon | 8:30 p 10:15 p |
| Jonesboro | KBTM° | 1230 | | |
| Little Rock | KBTM°° KARK° | 1230 | Sun Fri | 6:00 p |
| Little Rock | KXLR+ | 920 1150 | Mon | 10:15 p 8:30 p |
| McGehee | KVSA | 1220 | | |
| Malvern | KBOK° | 1420 | Sun | 10:05 a 1:30 p |
| Mena | KENA† | 1450 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Monticello | KHBM° | 1430 1430 | Sun | 1:45 p |
| Morrilton | KVOM* | 800 | Sun | 8:00 a 2:00 p |
| Mountain Hor | ne KTLO°° | 1490 | Sun | 4:30 p |
| | KTLO* | 1490 | Sun Mon | 9:00 p 8:30 p |
| Newport | KNBY° | 1280 | | D. O. P |
| | KNBY°° KDRS° | 1280 1490 | | |
| Paragould Pine Bluff | KOTN† | 1490 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| | 100000000000000000000000000000000000000 | | s Foru | |

ide

ae

ith

What they're saying . .



about FACTS FORUM

May I profoundly thank FACTS FORUM for choosing me as first prize winner in the April issue on FACTS FORUM Poll Questions. With enthusiasm bursting at the seams I immediately trotted out to the various newsstands and purchased extra copies, sent them by mail to what is expected to be new readers of your pre-eminent magazine. . . .

The story of UNESCO has always been a baffling problem, but your April issue on UNESCO clarified many muzzled facts. Another FACTS FORUM MUST READ article in April issue.

There is one thing that a teacher notices, that is, that the magazine is not too wordy; . . . it does not contain useless words. Every word counts.

MRS. ESTHER ANDERSON BA., BSC., Ed. 523 Lebaron St. Mesa, Arizona

The appearance of the article in the May issue of Facts Forum [News], "Dear Congressman" by Ruth Boyer Scott, is most timely and has great educational implications, because it not only reminds the citizens of our land of their responsibility in keeping abreast of the times, but provides the opportunity to communicate with their representatives in Congress telling them how they feel on the important issues of the day.

W. J. Klopp 4279 San Rafael Ave. Los Angeles 42, California

I have been so thrilled with Facts Forum [News] . . . [and] especially . . . the first time I picked up my edition four months ago, and saw the article by Mr. George Brada. . . . My personal thanks to you for helping Mr. Brada to be heard in America.

Belle M. Jones 250 LaVerne Ave. Mill Valley, California

You are doing a splendid job on Facts Forum News and we not only look forward to receiving it but find it most helpful in our work.

WINNIFRED S. TAYLOR U. S. Press Association 1767 P Street, N.W. Washington 6, D. C.

I am so impressed by my first glance in your Facts Forum [News], I am enclosing check for a one year subscription.

GEORGE HODGE 3319 D St., S.E. Washington, D. C.

| ARKAN | SAS - (Conti | nued) | | |
|--|--|--|--|--|
| Pocahontas | KPOC° | 1420 | Sun | 9:15: |
| | KPOC°° | 1420 | | |
| Rogers | KAMO° | 1390 | Sun | 12:45 0 |
| Russellville | KXRJ° KXRJ° | 1490 1490 | Inurs | 8:30 p |
| | KXRJ† | 1490 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Siloam Springs | KUOA° | 1290 1290 | Sat | 12:45 p |
| Springdale | KUOA°° KBRS° | 1340 | Mon | 7:00 p |
| Stuttgart | KWAK* | 1240 | MOII | 1.00 |
| | KWAK** | 1240 | Sun - | 2:30 p |
| XII7 | KWAK† | 1240 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Warren | KWRF* | 860 860 | | |
| | 2017212 | | | |
| CALIFO | DNIA | | | |
| | | | | |
| Coalinga | KBMX°° | 1470 1230 | Sun | 12:00 n 6:00 P |
| Fort Bragg | KDAC°° | 1230 | Sun | 6:30 p |
| Hollywood | KCOP-TV+ | 13 | Sun | 11:00 P |
| Los Angeles | KHJ‡ | 930 | Mon | 8:00 p 7:30 p |
| Needles | KSFE ** | 1340 1340 | Mon Sun | 6:15 P |
| Ontario | KOCS* | 1510 | Sun | 4:45 P |
| Oroville | KMOR®® | 1340 | Sun | 5:00 P |
| Sacramento San Diego | KBET-TV+ KFMB-TV+ | 10 | Sun | 12:00 n 1:00 p |
| San Francisco | KGO-TV+ | 7 | Sat | 10:30 a |
| San Luis | AGO-IVT | , | Sat | |
| Obispo | KVEC-TV+ | 6 | Sun | 6:30 P |
| Santa Cruz | KSCO 00 | 1080 | Thurs | 8:30 P 6:45 P |
| Susanville | KSUE ** | 1240 1240 | Mon | 7:00 P |
| Turlock | KTUR* | 1390 | Sat | 12:30 P |
| | | | | |
| COLOR | ADO | | | |
| | KGIW‡ | 1450 | Mon | 7:30 P |
| Alamosa Cortez | KVFC* | 740 | Sun | 12.00p |
| Delta | KDTA* | 1400 | Sun | 3:30 F |
| Denver | KOA* | 850 | Wed | 8:30 P |
| Grand Junctio | | 920 | Mon | 7:30 P |
| Grand Juneuo | KREX-TV | 5 | Sun | 10:30 P |
| La Junta | KBNZ‡ | 1400 | Mon | 7:30 P 10:00 P |
| Sterling | KGEK. | 1400 | Sun | 10:00P |
| Sterning | KGEK- | 1200 | Sun | 12,00 |
| CONNE | CTICUT | | | |
| CONNE | CIICUI | | | |
| | | 44 | - | 0.000 |
| Waterbury | WATR-TV† | 53 | Thurs | 6:00 P |
| | | 53 | Thurs | 6:00 p |
| Waterbury | | 53 | Thurs | |
| | ARE | 53 | Thurs | 6:00 p |
| DELAW Wilmington | ARE WPFH-TV† | 12 | | |
| DELAW Wilmington | ARE | 12 | | 10:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington | WEAM°° | 12 | | |
| DELAW Wilmington | WPFH-TV† | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 | Sun | 10:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington | WEAM°° | 12 MBIA 1390 | Sun | 10:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington | WPFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM®® WFAN® WOOK® | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 | Sun | 10:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington | WPFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM®® WFAN® WOOK® | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 | Sun | 10:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington | WPFH-TV† CT OF COLUMN WEAM** WFAN* WOOK* | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 | Sun Wed | 10:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa | WEAM° WOOK° WKKO° WKKO° | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 | Sun Wed | 10:30 p 10:00 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM°° WFAN° WOOK° A WKKO° WKKO° WRUF† | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WFAN° WFAN° WOOK° A WKKO° WRUF† WKWF† WRWB° | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 860 850 1600 1220 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Sun | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West | WEAM®® WEAM®® WFAN® WFAN® WOOK® A WKKO® WKKO® WKWF‡ WKWF\$ WKWF® WNER® | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 n 3:45 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM° WFAN° WOOK° A WKKO° WKKO° WRUF† WKWF† WRWB° WNER° | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1390 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Sun Mon | 10:80 P 10:00 P 12:00 R 4:30 P 9:30 P 9:30 P 9:30 P 12:00 R 3:45 P |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM° WFAN° WOOK° A WKKO° WKKO° WRUF† WKWF† WRWB° WNER° | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1390 1340 23 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Mon Wed | 10:30 p 10:00 p 10:00 p 12:00 s 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 s 3:45 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Cainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM° WFAN° WOOK° A WKKO° WKKO° WRUF† WKWF† WRWB° WNER° WNER° WYS† WGBS-TV† WKAT† | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 860 1600 1220 1390 1340 23 1360 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Sun Mon Wed Mon | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 3:45 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM° WFAN° WOOK° A WKKO° WKKO° WRUF† WKWF† WRWF° WNER° WNER° WNER° WNER° WNER° WNER° WNER° WNER° | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1390 1340 23 1360 17 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 s 4:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAN° WFAN° WOOK° A WKKO° WRUF† WKWF† WRWF WNER° WNER° WYS† WGBS-TV† WNOG° WINO-TV† | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1390 1340 23 1360 17 1270 5 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 s 4:30 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples | WEAM®® WFAN® WOOK® WKKO® WKKO® WKWEAM® WKKO® WKKO® WRUF# WKWF# WWB®® WNER® WNER® WKAT# WKAT# WNOG® WJNO-TV# WPCF# | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1390 1390 1340 23 1360 17 1270 1400 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocco Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City | WFH-TV+ CT OF COLUM WEAMOO WFANO WOOKO A WKKOOO WRUF+ WKWF+ WWWENOO WNEROO WYSF+ WHOOO WITY-TV+ WOOG WJNO-TV+ WPCF+ WDLPOO | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1340 23 1360 17 1270 5 1400 590 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Sun Mon | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 3:45 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach | WEAM®® WFAN® | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1390 1390 1340 23 1360 17 1270 1400 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 s 4:30 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM° WFAN° WOOK° A WKKO° WKKO° WRUF† WKWF† WRWF WNER° WNER° WNER° WKAT† WITV-TV† WNOG° WJNO-TV† WPCF† WDLP° WSTN° | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1390 1340 17 1270 51400 590 1420 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Wed Mon Wed | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 3:45 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM®® WFAN® WOOK® A WKKO® WKKO® WRUF† WKWF† WRWF® WNER® WNER® WNER® WNER® WNER® WNER® WNER® WNER® WNOG® WINO-TV† WNOG® WJNO-TV† WPCF† WDLP®® WSTN® WTRR® | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1390 1340 17 1270 51400 590 1420 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Wed Mon Wed | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 3:45 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG | WEAM®® WEAM®® WFAN® WOOK® A WKKO® WKKO® WKUF† WKWF† WRWF WNER®® WNER® | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1390 1340 17 1270 51400 590 1420 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Wed Mon Wed | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 1:45 s 9:15 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM®® WFAN® WOOK® A WKKO®® WRUF† WKWF† WKWF† WRER®® WNER®® WYS† WGBS-TV† WNOG® WJNO-TV† WPCF† WDLP®® WSTN® WTRR® | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1390 1390 137 1270 590 1420 1400 590 1420 1400 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Wed Sat Sat | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 s 4:30 p 9:30 |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus Cordele | WFH-TV+ CT OF COLUM WEAM** WFAN* WOOK* WKKO* | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1340 17 1270 5 1400 590 1420 1400 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Sun Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Wed Sat Sat Mon | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 3:45 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocco Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus Cordele Covington | WFH-TV+ CT OF COLUM WEAM** WFAN* WOOK* WKKO* WKKO* WKKO* WRUF+ WRWB** WNER* WNER* WNER* WTYS+ WTYS+ WTYS+ WITV-TV+ WNOG* WJNO-TV+ WPCF+ WDLP** WDLP** WTR* IA WJBF-TV+ WMJH WGFS* WBI** | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1340 23 1360 17 1270 5 1400 1420 1420 1420 1420 1420 1430 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Sun Wed Sat | 10:30 p 10:00 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 11:45 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus Cordele Covington Dalton Dublin | WFH-TV+ CT OF COLUM WEAM** WFAN* WOOK* WKKO* WKKO* WKKO* WRUF+ WRWB** WNER* WNER* WNER* WTYS+ WTYS+ WTYS+ WITV-TV+ WNOG* WJNO-TV+ WPCF+ WDLP** WDLP** WTR* IA WJBF-TV+ WMJH WGFS* WBI** | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1340 23 1360 17 1270 590 1420 140 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Sun Wed Sat Mon Sun Wed Sat | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 3:45 p 9:30 p 11:45 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus Cordele Covington Dalton Dublin Gainesville | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM®® WFAN® WOOK® A WKKO®® WRUF† WKWF† WKWF† WRER®® WNER®® WYS† WGBS-TV† WNOG® WJNO-TV† WPCF† WDLP®® WSTN® WTR®® | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1390 1390 1270 1400 590 1420 1400 28 1490 1400 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Sun Wed Sat Mon Mon Sun Sun Sun Sun | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 s 4:30 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus Cordele Covington Dublin Dublin Dublin Gainesville Griffin | WFH-TV+ CT OF COLUM WEAM** WFAN* WOOK* WKKO* WKKO* WKKO* WKKO* WKKO* WKKF+ WKWF+ WNER* WNER* WNER* WNER* WTYS+ WKAT+ WITV-TV+ WNOG* WJNO-TV+ WPCF+ WDLP* WSTN* WTR* | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1340 17 1270 5 1400 590 1420 1400 28 1490 1430 1230 1390 1450 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Sun Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Sun Wed Sat Mon Mon Sun Wed | 10:30 p 10:00 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 3:45 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 11:45 s 9:30 p 11:40 s 9:30 p 11:40 s |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus Cordele Covington Dublin Gainesville Griffin Jesup La Grande | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM° WFAN° WOOK° A WKKO° WKKO° WRUF† WKWF† WKWF† WRER° WNER° WNER° WYS† WGBS-TV† WNOG° WJNO-TV† WPCF† WDLP° WSTN° WTRR° IA WJBF-TV† WMJM† WGFS° WBLJ° WMLT† WKLT† WKLT† WHAK-TV† WMJM† WGFS° WBLJ° WKLT† WKLT† WKLT† | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 860 850 1600 1390 1390 1390 137 1270 590 1400 590 1400 1400 28 1490 1430 1230 1330 1230 1390 140 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Sun Mon Mon | 10:30 p 10:00 p 10:00 p 12:00 s 4:30 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus Cordele Covington Dalton Dublin Gainesville Griffin Jesup La Grande Macon | WFH-TV+ CT OF COLUM WEAMOO WFANO WOOKO A WKKOOO WRUFF WKWFF WRWBOO WNEROO WNEROO WYTSF WITYSF WITY-TVF WNOGO WJNO-TVF WPCFF WDLPOO WSTNO WTRO IA WJBF-TVF WMATF WIJBF-TVF WOGAF WHATF WHAT | 12 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Sun Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Sun Wed Sat Sat Mon Mon Sun Wed Sat | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 3:45 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 p 13:00 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus Cordele Covington Dublin Gainesville Griffin Jesup La Grande | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM®® WFAN® WOOK® A WKKO®® WKKO®® WRUF† WKWF† WWER®® WNER®® WYS† WSTN® WSTN® WTSTN® WTNP WTR® IA WJBF-TV† WMAT† WMJM† WGFS® WBLJ® WMLT† WGGA† WKEU† WBGR® WLAG† WHAGF® | 12 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Sun Mon Sun Mon Sun Sat Mon Mon Sun Sat Mon Mon Sun Sun Mon Mon Sun Sat Mon Mon Sun Sat Mon Mon Mon Mon Sun Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Sun Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mo | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 3:45 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 1:00 p 1:45 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 1:50 p 9:30 p 1:50 p 9:30 p 1:50 p 9:30 p 1:50 p 9:30 p |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus Cordele Covington Dallton Dublin Gainesville Griffin Jesup La Grande Macon Milledgeville Monroe Statesboro | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM®® WFAN® WOOK® A WKKO®® WKKO®® WRUF† WKWF† WWER®® WNER®® WYS† WSTN® WSTN® WTSTN® WTNP WTR® IA WJBF-TV† WMAT† WMJM† WGFS® WBLJ® WMLT† WGGA† WKEU† WBGR® WLAG† WHAGF® | 120 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1340 23 1360 17 1270 5 1400 1400 28 1490 1430 1230 1330 1330 1350 1450 1450 1490 1490 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Sun Wed Sat Sat Mon Mon Sun Wed Sat Sat Mon Sun Mon Sun Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mo | 10:30 p 10:00 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 3:45 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 11:45 s 11: |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus Cordele Covington Dalton Dublin Gainesville Griffin Jesup La Grande Macon Milledgeville Monroe Statesboro Swainsboro | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM®® WFAN® WOOK® A WKKO®® WKKO®® WRUF† WKWF† WWER®® WNER®® WYS† WSTN® WSTN® WTSTN® WTNP WTR® IA WJBF-TV† WMAT† WMJM† WGFS® WBLJ® WMLT† WGGA† WKEU† WBGR® WLAG† WHAGF® | 12 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Sun | 10:30 p 10:00 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 12:00 |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus Cordele Covington Dallton Dublin Gainesville Griffin Jesup La Grande Macon Milledgeville Monroe Statesboro | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM®® WFAN® WOOK® A WKKO®® WKKO®® WRUF† WKWF† WWER®® WNER®® WYS† WSTN® WSTN® WTSTN® WTNP WTR® IA WJBF-TV† WMAT† WMJM† WGFS® WBLJ® WMLT† WGGA† WKEU† WBGR® WLAG† WHAGF® | 120 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1340 23 1360 17 1270 5 1400 1400 28 1490 1430 1230 1330 1330 1350 1450 1450 1490 1490 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Sun Wed Sat Sat Mon Mon Sun Wed Sat Sat Mon Sun Mon Sun Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mo | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 5:45 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 11:45 p 15:5 p 15:5 p 10:00 p 11:45 p 9:30 p 11:45 p 11: |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus Cordele Covington Dalton Dublin Gainesville Griffin Jesup La Grande Macon Milledgeville Monroe Statesboro Swainsboro Toccoa | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM®® WFAN® WOOK® A WKKO®® WKKO®® WRUF† WKWF† WKWF† WRER®® WNER®® WYYS† WGBS-TV† WNOG® WJNO-TV† WPCF† WDLP®® WSTN® WTR®® IA WJBF-TV† WMJM† WGFS® WBLJ® WMLT† WGG4† WKEU† | 12 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Sun Wed Sat Mon Mon Sun Wed Sat Mon Mon Sun Mon Sun Mon Sun Mon Sun Mon Mon Mon Sun Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mo | 10:30 p 10:00 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 12:00 |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus Cordele Covington Dublin Gainesville Griffin Jesup La Grande Macon Milledgeville Monroe Statesboro Swainsboro Toccoa Valdosta Waycross | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM®® WFAN® WOOK® A WKKO®® WKKO®® WRUF† WKWF† WKWF† WRER®® WNER®® WYS† WGBS-TV† WNOG® WJNO-TV† WPCF† WDLP®® WSTN® WTR® IA WJBF-TV† WMJM† WGFS® WBLJ® WMLT† WGGA† WKEU† WBGR® WWLAG† WIBB® WMVG† WMRE®® WWVS† WIAG† WIBB® WMVG† WMRE®® WWVS† WJAT®® | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1340 23 1360 17 1270 5 1400 1420 1400 1420 1430 1430 1230 1450 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Sun Mon Sun Mon Sun Mon Sun Mon Sun Mon Mon Mon Sun Mon Mon Mon Sun Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mo | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 5:45 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 11:45 p 15:5 p 15:5 p 10:00 p 11:45 p 9:30 p 11:45 p 11: |
| DELAW Wilmington DISTRIC Washington FLORID Cocoa Gainesville Key West Kissimmee Live Oak Marianna Miami Naples Palm Beach Panama City St. Augustine Sanford GEORG Augusta Columbus Cordele Covington Dalton Dublin Gainesville Griffin Jesup La Grande Macon Milledgeville Monroe Statesboro Swainsboro Toccoa Valdosta | WFH-TV† CT OF COLUM WEAM®® WFAN® WOOK® A WKKO®® WKKO®® WRUF† WKWF† WKWF† WRER®® WNER®® WYS† WGBS-TV† WNOG® WJNO-TV† WPCF† WDLP®® WSTN® WTR® IA WJBF-TV† WMJM† WGFS® WBLJ® WMLT† WGGA† WKEU† WBGR® WWLAG† WIBB® WMVG† WMRE®® WWVS† WIAG† WIBB® WMVG† WMRE®® WWVS† WJAT®® | 12 MBIA 1390 100.3 1340 860 850 1600 1220 1390 1340 23 1360 17 1270 5 1400 1420 1400 1420 1430 1430 1230 1450 | Sun Wed Sat Sun Mon Mon Wed Mon Fri Sat Mon Mon Sun Mon Sun Mon Sun Mon Sun Mon Sun Mon Mon Mon Mon Sun Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mon Mo | 10:30 p 10:00 p 12:00 n 4:30 p 9:30 p 12:00 n 5:45 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 11:45 p 15:5 p 15:5 p 10:00 p 11:45 p 9:30 p 11:45 p 11: |

Lite

ARKANSAS - (Continued)

Honolulu

Hílo Wailuku, Mau 850

| | H | |
|--|---|--|
| | | |

):15a

2:45 p 3:30 p 3:30 p 2:45 p :00 p 2:30 p

| Boise Moscow Twin Falls Weiser | KIDO-TV† KRPL° KLIX-TV† KWEI° KWEI° | 7 1400 11 1240 1240 | Sun Tues Sun Sun | 11:45 p 6:30 p 3:00 p 5:30 p |
|---|--|--|--|--|
| ILLINOI | 5 | | | |
| Belleville Cairo Canton Carbondale Carmi Chicago | WIBV° WKRO† WBYS° WBYS° WCIL° WCIL° WROY° WGN† WMAQ° | 1260 1490 1560 1560 1020 1020 1460 720 670 | Sun Mon Sun Sat Sun Mon | 5:00 p 8:30 p 4:00 p 4:00 p 1:00 p |

10:30 p

12:30 p 1:00 p

Sun

2:00 n 3:00 p 3:30 p 1:00 p 3:00 p 7:30 p 7:30 p 4:45 p 4:45 p 6:00 p 1:00 p Cicero Decatur WHFC. WDZ°° WDZ°° 1050 1050 1360 De Kalb Du Quoin WSDR* 1240 1580 WDON° 1580 1580 1350 1490 1490 1410 East Peoria East St. Louis WDQN°°
WEEK°°
WTMV°
WTMV°°

Elgin Fairfield Freeport Galesburg 3:30 P 3:30 P 5:45 P 7:00 P 2:30 P 12:00 n 1:00 p 6:30 p 8:00 p 9:15 a 2:00 p WFIW° WFRL°° WGIL°° 1390 1570 1400 Sun Sun Sun Harrisburg WEBQ°° WEBQ° WSIL-TV† WJPF° Mon Sat Wed Herrin 1340 Jacksonville Joliet WLDS* 1180 1340 Sun Tues 12:45 p 6:45 p 7:30 p 2:00 p 3:30 p 8:30 p Kankakee

WKAN° WKAN°° WKEI° WKEI° 1320 1320 1450 1450 Kewanee Fri 5:45 p Lincoln WPRC° WPRC°° WSMI°° 1370 1370 1540 1540 Sun Sun Sun Litchfield WGGHOO 1150 5:00 p 1360 1360 940 WVMC°° Mt. Vernon WMIX 1:00 p 6:00 P Sun WVLN° WHCO° 1230 1230 2:00 p 5:30 p 7:30 p 0:30 P Sterling Waukegan

WSDR

WKRS

0:00 p

| | INDIA | NA | | | |
|---|---------------------|--------------|--------------|------------|-------------------|
| | Bloomington | WTTS* | 1370 | Sun | 3:15 p |
| ı | Connersville | WCNB* | 1580 | Wed | 12:30 p |
| | Elkhart | WSIV-TV+ | 2000 | wea | 12:30 p |
| | Evansville | WEHT-TVOO | 52 | | 10.00 |
| | - vine | WEHI-IV | 1400 | Sun | 10:30 a |
| | Pe - | WEOA | 1400 | Sun | 9:30 p |
| | Ft. Wayne | WANE® | 1450 | Sun | 9:30 P |
| | Frank | WKIG | 1380 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| | Frankfort Goshen | WILO | 1570 | Sun | 12:30 p |
| | onen | WKAM* | 1460 | 0.011 | zaioo p |
| | India | WKAM | 1460 | | |
| | Indianapolis | WISH-TV+ | 6 | Sun | 12:00 n |
| | lasper | WIBC | 1070 | Sun | 8:45 p |
| ١ | | WITZo | 990 | Sun | 4:45 p |
| | Kokomo | WITZOO | 990 | Sun | 11:00 a |
| | Lafayette | WIOU. | 1350 | | |
| | Sette | WASK# | 1450 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| | Logansport | WFAM-TV+ | 59 | Fri | 8:00 p |
| ľ | Je deport | WSAL* | 1230 | Sun | 12:15 p |
| ı | Michigan C. | WSAL | 1230 | Thurs | 8:30 p |
| ı | Michigan City | WIMS | 1420 | Sun | 6:00 p |
| | Mt. Vernon | WIMSon | 1420 | | |
| |). | WPCO. | 1590 | | |
| | Muncie | WPCO | 1590 | Sun | 4:00 p |
| | | WMUN | 104.1 | | |
| | | WMUN° | 104.1 | | |
| | 1. | WLBC-TV+ | 49 | | |
| | New Castle | WLBC. | 1340 | Fri | 10:15 p |
| 7 | Peru Castle | WCTW. | 102.5 | Sun | 12:15 p |
| ı | Portland | WARU® | 1600 | | |
| | S | WPGW. | 1440 | | |
| | Salem | WPGWOO | 1440 | Sun | 3:00 p |
| | Seymour | WSLM* | 1220 | | |
| | amont | WSLM°° WICD° | 1220 1390 | Mon Sun | 8:30 a 12:45 p |
| | Some | WICDOO | 1390 | Sun | 3:00 p |
| | South Bend | WSBT* | 960 | oun | 3.00 p |
| | Ton. | WSBT | 960 | | |
| | Tene Haute | WBOW* | 1230 | | |
| | | WTHI-TV+ | 10 | Tues | 9:30 a |
| | Wastings | WAOV* | 1450 | rues | 9:00 a |
| 1 | Washington | WAMW* | 1580 | Sun | 6.15 |
| | | WAMWOO | 1580 | Sun | 6:15 p |
| | | WAMV | 1980 | Sun | 11:30 a |

What they're saying . . .



about FACTS FORUM

I have received Facts Forum News since its very beginning. May I commend you on its constant improvement, and how proud I am to be able to say I am one of its constant boosters. It has never failed to challenge Americans to uphold and fight for our Republic.

In passing, may I tell you that my son (who is a Jr. at the University of Iowa, Iowa City) reports to me that Facts Forum News is very much read on the campus. He says the stands that carry it are depleted in short order. This I am sure will make you happy. Keep up your fine work.

BEA VON BOESELAGER 716 Merrill Ave. Park Ridge, Ill.

FACTS FORUM is one of my favorite programs . . . it [is] interesting and infor-

> MRS. HOMER ALLEN Rt. 1 Parma, Idaho

Best wishes to your wonderful work for

A. Valiuskis 1832 Greenwood Dr. Ottumwa, Iowa

This magazine [Facts Forum News] should be studied in every social science classroom in America for the protection it would give to American freedom. The price of freedom is eternal vigilance.

P. EVERETT SPERRY State Representative Lawrence, Kansas

A note to tell you of my high regard for your publication and of my gratitude for the fact that there are still enough people left in this nation with your principles and outlook to keep our national vision and heritage high, where it can be seen.

JOHN P. WOLFE 433 Beverly Court Michigan City, Indiana

I have felt Facts Forum [News] an outstanding influence for education in good sense and the Constitutional Republicanism America should represent.

MRS. HENRY GARFIELD FARLEY 12 Fidelis Way (Apt. 168) Brighton 35, Massachusetts

Your magazine is the one which is always eagerly awaited and the most thoroughly read. We frequently pass it on to our friends hoping to encourage them to subscribe. In this confused time in our history nothing is so badly needed as truth and the articles on Radio Free Europe are indeed invaluable.

MRS. HARRY A. EICKERMANN 3616 Bellefontaine Kansas City 28, Missouri

IOWA

| Cedar Rapids | KCRG† | 1600 | Mon | 8:30 1 |
|--------------|----------|------|-------|--------|
| Clinton | KROS‡ | 1340 | Mon | 8:30 |
| Decorah | KDEC | 1240 | Mon | 8:30 |
| | KDEC* | 1240 | Sat | 5:30 |
| Des Moines | WHO | 1040 | Mon | 9:30 |
| Fort Dodge | KVFD° | 1400 | Thurs | 8:15 |
| | KQTV-TV+ | 21 | Tues | 6:30 p |
| Marshalltown | KFJB† | 1230 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Mason City | KRIB | 1490 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| | KGLO-TV+ | 23 | Sun | 5:30 r |
| Muscatine | KWPC° | 860 | | |
| Oelwein | KOEL* | 950 | Sun | 7:00 p |
| | KOEL | 950 | Sun | 7:00 p |
| Ottumwa | KBIZ† | 1240 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Spencer | KICD† | 1240 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Waterloo | KWWL† | 1330 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| I. | WWL-TV+ | 7 | Sat | 6:30 p |
| | | | | |

KANSAS

| Chanute | KCRB° KCRB° | 1460 1460 | To be an | nounced 5:15 p |
|---------------------------|-------------------|--------------|----------|-------------------|
| Dodge City | KGNO† | 1370 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Garden City Great Bend | KIUL† KCKT-TV+ | 1240 | Mon | 7:30 p 5:00 p |
| Independence McPherson | KIND | 1010 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Pittsburgh | KNEX** | 1540 1340 | To be an | 5:30 p |
| | KSEK | 1340 | Sun | 5:30 p |

KENTUCKY

| | Benton | WCBL | 1290 | Sun | |
|---|----------------|--------|-------|----------|---------|
| | | WCBL. | 1290 | Sun | 9:30 p |
| | Campbellsville | WTCO. | 1150 | Tues | 11:00 p |
| | Cumberland | WCPM+ | 1490 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| | Danville | WHIR | 1230 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| | Elizabethtown | WIEL | 1400 | Fri | 6:30 p |
| | Hazard | WKIC | 1340 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| | Henderson | WSON | 860 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| | Lexington | WLEXOO | 1300 | Sun | 5:30 p |
| | Louisville | WGRC | 790 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| | Madisonville | WFMW | 730 | | |
| | | WFMW° | 730 | Sun | 5:30 p |
| | Mayfield | WKTM* | 1050 | | |
| | | WKTMOO | 1050 | | |
| | Monticello | WFLW. | 1570 | Tues | 8:30 a |
| | | WFLWOO | 1570 | Thurs | 8:30 a |
| | Murray | WNBS* | 1340 | | |
| | | WNBSoo | 1340 | | |
| | Owensboro | WVJS | 1420 | | |
| ı | Paducah | WPAD* | 1450 | Mon | 9:05 p |
| | Pikeville | WPKE+ | 1240 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| | Prestonsburg | WPRTOO | 960 7 | To be an | nounced |
| | Princeton | WPKY* | 1580 | | |
| | | WDFV00 | 1500 | | |

WMTC°

730

LOUISIANA

Vancleve

| 200101 | MI THE | | | |
|--------------|--------------|--------|-------|---------|
| Baton Rouge | WJBO° | 1150 | Fri | 9:45 p |
| | re-broadcast | | Sun | 8:15 a |
| | WJBO | 1150 | | |
| Lafayette | KLFY-TV+ | 10 | Fri | 1:30 p |
| Lake Charles | KTAG-TV+ | 25 | Thurs | 7:30 p |
| Minden | KAPK° | 1240 | Sun | 12:00 p |
| Monroe | KMLB° | 1440 | Sat | 6:05 p |
| | KNOE-TV+ | 8 | | |
| Natchitoches | KNOC* | 1450 | Sun | 6:45 p |
| New Orleans | WJMR-TV† | 20 | Sun | 3:00 p |
| | Rete | lecast | Tues | 7:00 p |
| | WJMR° | 990 | Sun | 12:15 p |
| | WJMR | 990 | | |
| Opelousas | KSLO° | 990 | Sun | 3:00 p |
| - | KSLO | 1230 | Sun | 7:00 p |
| Ruston | KRUS | 1490 | Sun | 6:15 p |
| Shreveport | KTBS* | 710 | Wed | 9:45 p |
| | KTBS-TV† | 3 | | |
| | | | | |
| MAINE | | | | |
| | | | | |
| Bangor V | V-TWO-TV† | 2 | Mon | 10:30 p |
| | | | | |

| MARYL | | | | |
|-----------|-------|-----|-----|--------|
| Annapolis | WASL. | 810 | | |
| Salisbury | WBOCF | 960 | Mon | 9.30 n |

MASSACHUSETTS

| C† 680 M° 1230 | Mon | 9:30 p 1:45 p |
|-------------------|-----|------------------|
| | | |

| MICHI | GAN | | | |
|--------------|------------|------|-----|-----------|
| Alpena | WATZ† | 1450 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| Ann Arbor | WPAG-TV+ | 20 | Mon | 8:00 p |
| Battle Creek | WBCK# | 930 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| Cadillac | WATT | 1240 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| | WWTV-TV+ | 13 | Sun | 6:00 p |
| Cheboygan | WCBY | 1240 | Fri | - 12:45 p |
| Coldwater | WTVB | 1500 | Sun | 2:00 p |
| Detroit | WJBK. | 1500 | Sun | 8:30 p |
| | WIBK-TV+ | 2 | Sun | 8:30 p |
| Escanaba | WDBC | 680 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| TOLLA | 7777777777 | 1000 | Mon | 0.20 % |

**Topic of the Week

†Reporters' Roundup (Radio & TV)

*Facts Forum

| MICHIGAN — (Continued) | | | | | |
|--|--|---|---|--|--|
| Grand Rapids | WFUR | 1570 1570 | Sat | 12:30 p | |
| YY/11-3-1- | WFUR® WBSE® | 1570 | Mon Tues | 12:30 p 5:30 p 6:45 p | |
| Hillsdale Iron River | WIKB+ | 1230 | Mon | 8:30 p | |
| Ironwood | WJMS† | 630 | Mon | 8:30 p | |
| Hillsdale Iron River Ironwood Lansing Midland Mt. Pleasant Petoskey Saginaw | WMDN | 1490 | Sun | 3:45 p | |
| Mt. Pleasant | WCEN® | 1150 | Sun | 11:00 a | |
| Saginaw | WKNX-TV+ | 57 | Wed | 2:30 p | |
| Saginaw- | | | | 5:00 p | |
| Bay City | WSGW† WSTR** | 790 | Mon | 9:30 p | |
| Sturgis | WSTR | 1230 | Sun | | |
| | | | | | |
| MINNES | OTA | 7.400 | 25- | 0.00- | |
| Austin Bemidji Breckenridge Grand Rapids Minneapolis | KMMT-TV+ | 6 | Sun | 3:30 p | |
| Bemidji | KBUN | 1450 | Mon | 8:30 p | |
| Grand Rapids | KOZY | 1490 | Mon | 8:30 p | |
| Minneapolis | KSTP* | 1500 | Sun | 9:45 p | |
| | ALLE-IVI | | bun | 2.00 p | |
| MISSISS | | | | | |
| Bíloxí | WVMI° | 570 | Sun | | |
| Biloxi-Gulfpor | TUTOVI | 7 400 | Mon Mon | 8:30 p 8:30 p 8:30 p 11:30 a 3:00 p | |
| Brookhaven Canton | WJMB+ | 1340 | Mon | 8:30 p | |
| Canton | WDOB° WCLD° | 1870 | Sat | 11:30 a 3:00 p | |
| Cleveland | WCLD° | 1490 | bun | 0.00 p | |
| Cleveland Columbus Corinth Greenwood Gulfport Jackson McComb Philadelphia Starkville Tupelo West Point Yazoo City | WCBI 0 | 550 550 | Sun | 3:15 p | |
| ~ | WACR* | 1050 | Mon | 10:30 p | |
| Corinth | WCMA° | 1230 | Sun | 8:30 p | |
| Gulfport | WGCM° | 1240 | Sun | 10:15 a | |
| McComb | WAPF* | 1010 | Sun | 2:00 p | |
| ma | WAPFOO | 1010 | To be an | nounced | |
| Starkville | WSSO | 1230 | Tues | 6:15 p | |
| m -1 | WSSO | 1230 | Fri | 6:30 p | |
| West Point | WELO* | 1450 | Tues | 7:15 p | |
| Y | WROBOO | 1450 | Tues | 7:15 p | |
| Yazoo City | WALL | 1200 | Mon | 0.00 P | |
| | | | | | |
| Cape Girardea Caruthersville Charleston Clinton Dexter | u KFVS† | 960 12 | Mon | 8:30 p 11:00 a | |
| | KFVS-TV+ | 1220 | Sun | 11:00 a | |
| Caruthersville | KCRV° | 1570 | Sun | 4:15 p | |
| Charleston | KCHR** | 1350 | Sun | 3:30 p | |
| Clinton | KDKDoo | 1280 | Sun | 3:30 p 12:00 p 10:15 p | |
| Dexter | KDEA | re-b | LOUGHST | 12:15 p | |
| | KDEX | 1590 | | 2:30 p | |
| Festus Flat River | KFMO° | 1240 | | | |
| | KDEX°° KJCF°° KFMO° KFMO° | 1240 1070 | Mon | 8:30 p | |
| Hannibal Jefferson City | KLIK | 950 | Sum | 1:45 p | |
| | KWOST | | | | |
| Joplin | WMBH+ | 1450 | Mon | 8:30 p | |
| | WMBH** | 1450 | Sun | 8:30 p | |
| Kansas City | KMBC-TV+ | 9 | Sun | 11:00 a | |
| Lebanon | KTCB°° | 1230 | Sun | 8:30 p 12:00 n | |
| Maryville | KNIM* | 1580 | Sun | 2:45 p | |
| Moberly | KNCM | 1230 | Sun | 2:00 p | |
| Poplar Bluff | KWOC. | 930 | Wed | 5:45 p | |
| Rolla | KTTR* | 1490 | Mon | 6:30 p | |
| St. Joseph | KEEO-TV+ | 1490 | Sun | 1:00 = | |
| St. Louis | KWK | 1380 | Mon | 8:30 p | |
| Ste, Genevieve | KSGM° | 980 | Mon Wed | 7:00 p | |
| 0.1.11 | KSGM°° | 980 | Sun | 4:00 p | |
| Sedalia | KSIS® | 1050 | Mon To be ar | 8:30 p | |
| Sikeston | KSIM* | 1400 | Mon | 6:45 p | |
| Springfield | KICK+ | 1340 | Mon | 8:30 p | |
| Thomas | KICK* | 1340 | Sat | 6:30 p | |
| Inayer | KALMOO | 1290 | | | |
| Kansas City Lebanon Malden Maryville Moberly Poplar Bluff Rolla St. Joseph St. Louis Ste. Genevieve Sedalia Sikeston Springfield Thayer | | | | | |
| MONTA | NA | | | | |
| Anaconda Billings | KANA° KGHL° KXLQ° KXLQ°° | 1230 790 1450 1450 | Wed | 8:15 p 7:30 p | |
| D | KXLQ* | 1450 | Sat | 9:00 p | |
| Butto | KXLQ00 | 1450 | Sat | 0.15 | |
| Butte | MALLE | 1370 | To be ar | nounced | |
| | KXLFee | AULU | | | |
| Classon | KXLF-TV+ | 1240 | Sun | 7:30 p | |
| Glasgow Glendive | KXLF-TV† KLTZ° KXGN° | 6 1240 1400 | Sun Wed Sun | 7:30 p 7:15 p 6:15 p | |
| Glasgow Glendive Great Falls | KXLF°° KXLF-TV† KLTZ° KXGN° KXLK° | 6 1240 1400 1400 1400 | Sun Wed Sun Sat To be as | 7:30 p 7:15 p 6:15 p 9:00 p | |
| Glasgow Glendive Great Falls Havre | KXLF°° KXLF-TV† KLTZ° KXGN° KXLK° KXLK° | 6 1240 1400 1400 1400 610 | Sun Wed Sun Sat To be an Mon | 7:30 p 7:15 p 6:15 p 9:00 p nnounced 7:30 p | |
| Glasgow Glendive Great Falls Havre Helena | KXLGOOKXLFOOKXLFOOKXLFOOKXLFOOKXLKOOKXLKOOKXLKOOKXLKOOKXLLGOOKXLGOOXXLGO | 1240 1400 1400 1400 610 1240 1340 | Sun Wed Sun Sat To be an Mon Sat Mon | 7:30 p 7:15 p 6:15 p 9:00 p nnounced 7:30 p 9:15 p 7:30 p | |

id.

PAE

What they're saying .



FORUM about FACTS

This magazine should be a must for any student who is in high school or college. Although I am in tenth grade at South High School, your magazine is easy reading and I can understand every word in it.

HOWARD LEE 709 Ottillia, S.E. Grand Rapids, Michigan

Listening to the FACTS FORUM program, I find [it] not only very interesting but exhilarating as well.

MEL EPSTEIN 58 West Ouartz Street Butte, Montana

I would like to take this opportunity to congratulate you on having one of the finest magazines. For close to a year I was stationed at Perrin AFB between Sherman and Denison, Texas. Since I have become acquainted with you, I regret not having visited Dallas. Thank you again.

FRANK J. SPINNER 72-16 64th Place Brooklyn 27, N. Y.

Tucumcari

The March, 1956, issue of Facts Forum News is a commendable effort in the program to inform the American public of the true nature of the Communist party and its world-wide conspiracy

JOHN RILEY 3635 Johnson Avenue New York 63, N. Y.

I would like to say that the first issue of your magazine that I ever saw was the April, 1956, issue, and I must say that I never was so pleased by any magazine in my life.

S/SGT. ROLAND L. GEORGE MEMQ - 523AMCAS Cherry Point, North Carolina

Facts Forum [News] is improving with every copy. We sure are lucky to have such an enlightening magazine

MRS. ROY CHAFFEE Lansing, Minn.

FACTS FORUM is doing a wonderful work and will continue to do so as long as it refuses to compromise with wrong principles by only presenting half-truths just to salve over some one's feelings, as has become the custom with too many such undertakings.

L. G. BURT Box 2566 Tulsa, Okla.

MONTANA - (Continued)

| Lewistown | KXLO°° | 1230 | | |
|------------|----------|------|-----|-----------|
| Livingston | KPRK+ | 1340 | Mon | 7:30 P |
| Miles City | KATL | 1340 | Mon | 7:30 P |
| - | KATL* | 1340 | Sun | 7:009 |
| | KATLOO | 1340 | Sat | 7:00 P |
| Missoula | KXLL° | 1450 | Sat | 9:003 |
| | KXLL°° | | | announced |
| | KGVO-TV† | 13 | Fri | 9:30 P |
| | | 13 | Mon | 9:00 P |
| Shelby | KIYI† | 1240 | Mon | 7:30 p |
| Sidney | KGCX† | 1480 | Mon | 7:30P |
| | | | | |
| NEBRA | SKA | | | |

Chadron Tues Mon Sat Sat Mon Sat Mon Columbus KISK º Hastings KHOL-TV KHPL-TV KBRL Kerney Hays Center McCook Norfolk 1300 WJAG* 780 960 Scottsbluff

NEVADA 2:30 p KELY° 1230 Sun

| NEW JE | RSEY | | | |
|---------------|--------|--------------|------------|----------------|
| Atlantic City | WLDB. | 1490 1490 | Sun | 4:30 9 |
| Pleasantville | WONDOO | 1400 | Sun | 8:30 P |
| South Orange | WSOU° | | Mon Sat | 2:15P 5:00P |

| NEW M | EXICO | | | 1 21 |
|----------------|----------|------|------|------|
| Albuquerque | KHFM° | 96.3 | Tues | 7:1 |
| Carlsbad | KAVE® | 1240 | Tues | 8:1 |
| | KAVEOO | 1240 | Wed | 8:3 |
| Clayton | KLMX° | 1450 | Tues | 6:3 |
| | KLMX00 | 1450 | Sun | 2:0 |
| Clovis | KCLV°° | 1240 | Sun | 1:3 |
| | KCLV° | 1240 | | - 41 |
| Hobbs | KWEWI | 1480 | Mon | 7:3 |
| Las Vegas | KFUN° | 1230 | Sun | 1:4 |
| Portales | KENMOO | 1450 | Fri | 6:3 |
| Roswell | KSWS-TV+ | 8 | Mon | 4:1 |
| Truth or Conse | | | | 11 |
| quences | KCHSOO | 1400 | Sun | 12:1 |

KTNM°

1400

| NEW | YORK | | | -00 |
|--------------|----------|------|-----|-------|
| Albany | WPTR | 1540 | Sun | 9:30 |
| Albany-Troy | WCDA-TV+ | 41 | Fri | 9:00 |
| Amsterdam | WCSS* | 1490 | Sun | 10:30 |
| Auburn | WMBO+ | 1340 | Mon | 9:30 |
| Binghamton | WKOP | 1360 | Mon | 7:45 |
| Bronx | WFUV-FM° | 90.7 | Fri | 7:15 |
| Dunkirk | WFCB o | 1410 | Mon | 1:00 |
| Hornell | WWHG. | 1320 | | 7:15 |
| Hudson | WHUC° | 1230 | Wed | 1:30 |
| Little Falls | WLFH. | 1230 | Sun | 9:30 |
| Malone | WICY | 1490 | Mon | 9:30 |
| New York | WOR | 710 | Mon | 9:30 |

| VV VV II C | 1020 | | - 157 |
|------------|---------------------------------|---|---|
| WHUC° | 1230 | Wed | 7:159 |
| WLFH. | 1230 | Sun | 9:307 |
| WICY | 1490 | Mon | 9:307 |
| WOR | 710 | Mon | 11:159 |
| WOR-TV+ | 9 | Wed | |
| | | | 9:007 |
| | 41 | | 0.302 |
| | | | 9:30P 7:00P |
| | | | 9:302 |
| WATN | 1240 | Mon | 9.4 |
| | | | |
| | WHUC° WLFH° WICY† WOR† | WHUC° 1230 WLFH° 1230 WICY† 1490 WOR† 710 WOR-TV† 9 CDA-WCDB† 41 WIRY† 1340 WDLC° 1490 | WHUC° 1230 Wed WLFH° 1230 Sun WICY† 1490 Mon WOR† 710 Mon WOR-TV† 9 Wed CDA-WCDB† 41 Fri WIRY† 1340 Mon WDLC° 1490 Sun |

| Watertown | WAINT | 1240 | Mon | |
|----------------|----------|------|-------|-----------|
| NORTH | CAROLINA | | | 6:151 |
| Brevard | WPNF. | 1240 | Mon | |
| | WPNFOO | 1240 | Sun | |
| Concord | WEGO* | 1410 | Thurs | |
| | WEGO | 1410 | Sun | |
| Elizabeth City | WCNC | 1240 | Mon | |
| Forrest City | WBBO* | 780 | Mon | |
| - | WBBO | 780 | Sun | |
| Greensboro | WBIG® | 1470 | Sun | 9:307 |
| Henderson | WHNC | 890 | Mon | 10:00 |
| Hickory | WIRCOO | 630 | Sun | 10.0 |
| High Point | WNOS° | 1590 | Sun | 9:301 |
| Jacksonville | WINC | 1240 | Mon | |
| Kings Mountair | WKMT° | 1220 | | 9:901 |
| Leaksville | WLOE | 1490 | Mon | |
| Lenoir | WJRI | 1340 | Mon | |
| Lexington | WBUY® | 1440 | Sun | |
| Mt. Airy | WPAO* | 740 | Sun | 9:300 |
| New Bern | WHIT | 1450 | Mon | ac 1610 5 |
| Raleigh V | VNAO-TV+ | 28 | Sat | 1.151 |

| . Airy | WPAO* | 740 | Sun | 9:307 | |
|-----------|----------|------|------|--------|--|
| w Bern | WHIT | 1450 | Mon | 5:00 9 | |
| leigh | WNAO-TV+ | 28 | Sat | 1:157 | |
| | WPTF | 680 | Sun | 9:309 | |
| | WRAL | 1240 | Mon | 9. | |
| xboro | WRXO* | 1430 | | 9:309 | |
| lisbury | WSTP | 1490 | Mon | | |
| atesville | WSIC | 1400 | Mon | | |
| allace | WLSE | 1400 | Mon | 8:00 8 | |
| ashington | WHEDOO | 1340 | Sun | 0.00 | |
| | WHED | 1340 | | 9:30 9 | |
| ilmington | WGNI | 1340 | Mon | 10:301 | |
| | WMFD-TV† | 6 | Tues | 19 | |
| inston- | | | | 5:307 | |
| Salem | WTOB-TV+ | 26 | Sun | 3 | |
| | | | | | |

| NORTH | DAKOTA | | | 8:9 |
|-------------|----------|------|-------|-----|
| Bismarck | KFYR-TV+ | 5 | Tues | 8:3 |
| Devils Lake | KDLR† | 1240 | Mon | 1:3 |
| Dickinson | KDIX | 1230 | Sun | 8:1 |
| | KDIX° | 1230 | Thurs | 0.0 |

*Facts Forum

Salem

| Fargo | WDAY-TV† | В | Sun | 4:00 p |
|-------------------------------------|---|---------------------|--------------|----------------------------|
| | KNDC* | altern | ating Su | in 4:30 p |
| Hettinger Valley City | KOVC | 1490 | Mon | 4:30 p 8:30 p |
| ОНЮ | | | | |
| Ashtabula | WICA°° WICA-TV† WCMW° WHK† WDOK° WTNS° WHIO° WEOL° WION* WION* WHON* WHON* WMOA† WPFB° WNXT° WSPD° | 970 | Sat | 8:00 p |
| Canton | WICA-TV+ WCMW° | 1060 | Fri | 7:30 p 5:30 p |
| Cleveland | WHK† | 1420 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| Coshocton | WTNS* | 1560 | Sun | 12:15 p |
| Elyria | WEOL* | 930 | Sun | 11:45 a |
| Gallipolis | WIEH. | 930 990 | Sun | 7:30 p 10:00 a |
| Lima Hamilton | WIMA-TV† | 1450 | Sun | 6:30 p |
| Marietta | WMOA | 1490 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| Newark | WCLT. | 1430 | Sun | 6:30 p |
| Toledo | WNXT° WSPD° | 1260 | Sat | 7:45 p 8:15 p |
| Warren- | WHHHI | 1440 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| Zanesville | WHIZ-TV | 18 | Sun | 1:00 p |
| OKLA | нома | | | |
| Ada | KTEN-TV† KWHW† KBWL°° KUSH° KUSH° KRHD† KASA† KCRC° KGLC° KHBG† WBBZ† KLCO° KCFF† KVOO° KSIW† KSIW† | 10 | Sun | 6:00 p |
| Blackwell | KWHW† | 1450 1580 | Mon Thurs | 8:30 p 10:15 a |
| Cushing | KUSH° KRHD4 | 1600 | Sun | 12:45 p |
| Elk City | KASA | 1240 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Miami | KGLC* | 910 | Sun | 5:00 p |
| Ponca City | KHBG† WBBZ‡ | 1240 | Mon | 8:30 p 8:30 p |
| Poteau | KLCO** | 1280 | | |
| Shawnee | KGFF† | 1450 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Woodward | KSIW† | 1450 | Mon | 9:30 p 8:30 p |
| | KSIW* | 1450 | Wed | 7:45 p |
| OPEGO | NC | | | |
| Hillsboro McMinnville | KRTV°° KMCM° KMCM°° KBCH° KUMA°° KXL° KLOR-TV† | 1360 | Sun | 1:00 p 7:45 p 8:45 p |
| Oceanlaka | KMCM** | 1260 | Wed | 8:45 p |
| Pendleton | KUMA | 1370 | | |
| ortland | KLOR-TV† | 750 12 | | |
| DENINIC | VIVANIA | | | - |
| Barnesboro | WNCC° WESB† WBUT°° WHYL° WFRM° WFRM° WGLV-TV† WEST° WGET°° WCMB-TV† WARD-TV† WBPZ† | 950 | Fri | 9:15 p |
| Butler | WESB† | 1490 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| Condergnort | WHYL. | 960 | Sat | 8:15 a |
| Easton | WFRMOO | 600 | Sun | 1:30 p |
| Cour | WEST* | 1400 | Mon | 10:45 p |
| Harrisburg | WGET** | 1450 | Sun | 7:30 p |
| Lock Haven | WARD-TV† | 56 1230 | Fri | 10:00 p 9:30 p |
| Nantinoles | WHWL | 730 | | |
| New Castle Oil City | WKST† WKRZ‡ | 1280 1340 | Mon Mon | 9:30 p 9:30 p |
| St. Manuel | WPAM† WKBI** | 1450 1400 | Mon Sun | 9:30 p 12:45 p |
| Shamal | WENS-TV+ | 16 | | |
| State College Tyrone | WISL‡ WMAJ‡ | 1480 1450 | Mon | 9:30 p 9:30 p |
| a votife | WTRN® | 1290 1290 | Sun | 1:00 p 12:30 p |
| Wellsboro | WATETO | 1490 1490 | Sat Sun | 9:00 p |
| Williamsport | WLYC. | 1050 | Sun | 7:00 p |
| York | WNBT°° WLYC° WLYC° | $\frac{1050}{1250}$ | Mon Sun | 7:00 p 7:15 p 6:30 p |
| | WNOW-TV+ | 1250 49 | Sun | 3:30 p 8:00 p |
| PHILIP | DINES | | | |
| Manila | DZAQ-TV† | 3 | Mon | 9:00 p |
| PUEDTA | RICO | | | |
| Masse | WTIL | 1300 | | |
| San Juan | WHOA | 1400 | Tues | 7:00 p |
| B. SOUTH | CAROLINA | | | |
| Beaufort Bishopville Charlest | WBEU® | 960 | Sun | 2:00 p |
| Chescon | WAGS* WCSC-TV† | 1380 | Sat | 4:15 p |
| Chester | WCRE° WGCD° | 1420 1490 | Tues Sat | 10:45 p 7:15 p |
| Con- | WGCD | 1490 | Sun | 6:30 p |
| Florence | WLAT† WJMX** | 1490 970 | Mon Thurs | 9:30 p 10:30 p |
| Con | WOLS | 1230 | Mon | 9:15 p |
| Greenwood | WGTN† WGSW† | 1400 | Mon | 9:30 p 9:30 p |
| -ertil2 | WJAY | 1280 | Sun | 5:15 p |
| Orangeburg Seneca | WJAY ** WTND* | 1280 920 | Fri Sun | 4:00 p 5:15 p |
| Seneca Sumter | WSNW* | 1150 | Sun | 5:15 p |

4:30 P 8:30 P 2:15 P 5:00 P

9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 7:45 p 7:15 p 1:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p 9:30 p

What they're saying . .



about FACTS FORUM

I have enjoyed reading your magazine so much. . . . I have always heard that Texas had the biggest of everything and I now concede that you have the biggest and fairest voice for freedom that I have heard.

ROBERT B. RICE 3108 12th Avenue Chattanooga 7, Tennessee

Your recent issues have been among the best ever published by your organization. I think you are doing a magnificent job.

BILLY JAMES HARGIS, D.D. Christian Echoes Natonal Ministry, Inc. P. O. Box 977 Tulsa, Okla.

May I take this opportunity to congratulate you on your splendid magazine, Facts Forum News. It is indeed thought-provoking, stimulating, informative and educational. I shouldn't want to miss a single issue.

MISS MARIE G. MORRISON 1605 W. Allegheny Avenue Philadelphia 32, Pennsylvania

We enjoy your programs on TV and radio. I think it very important for the people of this nation to be informed on all important issues of our times.

Mrs. F. F. Franks 1302 South Travis St. Sherman, Texas

Congratulations on your magazine. I am a new and continued reader on your list. In my opinion there is only one word for the job you are doing. . . . TERRIFIC!

THOMAS McCONVILLE

THOMAS McConville Holy Redeemer College Box 5007 Eastmont Sta. Oakland 5, California

How very nice of you to think of sending me the May issue containing the reader response to your marvelous series on Radio Free Europe.

Anita Dasbach 2328a Louisiana Avenue St. Louis 4, Missouri

I have been getting Facts Forum News ever since it had four pages, and I am truly amazed that with each issue FFN gets bigger and better. I hope the process continues.

Robert Hardgrave, Jr. Sonora, Texas

Your Facts Forum News is wonderful— It really hits the nail on the head—every line has a lesson in it.

Harriett Reeves Larson 4224 Francis Avenue Seattle 3, Washington

SOUTH DAKOTA

| SOUTH | DAKOTA | | | |
|--------------------------------|---|--------------|--------------|--------------------|
| Mitchell | KORN‡ | 1490 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Rapid City | KRSD+ | 1340 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Watertown | KRSD* | 1340 | Sun | 5:45 p |
| Watertown | KWAT† | 950 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| TENNE | SSEE | | | |
| Chattanooga | WAGC | 1450 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Clarksville Cleveland | WDXN° WBAC‡ | 540 1340 | Sun Mon | 2:15 p 9:30 p |
| Cookeville | WHUBOO | 1400 | Thurs | 9:00 p |
| Dyersburg | WDSG* | 1450 | Thurs | 5:30 p |
| Etowah | WDSG† WCPH® | 1450 1220 | Mon Sun | 8:30 p |
| Harriman | WHBTO | 1230 | Sun | 2:15 p |
| | WHBTOO | 1230 | | |
| Jackson | WTIS | 1390 | Thurs | 9:15 p |
| | WTJS° WTJS°° WDXI‡ | 1310 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Johnson City | WJHL-TV† WKXV° | 11 | Wed | 10:30 a |
| Knoxville | WKXV® | 900 | | 0.00 |
| Laumanaahum | WTUK-TV† wDXE | 1370 | Sun | 9:30 p 12:30 p |
| Lawrencebur | WCOR* | 900 | Sun | 2:00 p |
| Lexington | WDXL. | 1490 | Sun | 7:00 p |
| Maryville | WGAP° WHBQ° | 1400 560 | Sun | 9:00 p 6:30 p |
| Memphis Morristown | WCRK+ | 1450 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| Murfreesboro | WGNS* | 1450 | Sat | 11:30 a |
| Newport | WLIK°° WTPR° | 1270 710 | C | 0.00- |
| Paris | WTPR+ | 710 | Sun Mon | 2:30 p 8.30 p |
| Sevierville | WSEV. | 930 | Sun | 4:15 p |
| South Pittsbu | rgh WEPG | 910 | To be a | nnounced |
| Springfield | WEPG ** WDBL * | 1430 | To be an | nnounced 2:15 p |
| Union City | WENK° | 1240 | Tues | 7:15 p |
| Winchester | WCDT† | 1340 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| WEY | | | | |
| TEXAS | WHITE CO. | 10.10 | 6 | 0.15 |
| Abilene Amarillo | KWKC° KGNC° | 1340 710 | Sun Fri | 9:15 p 7:00 p |
| - Indiano | KAMO† | 1010 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| | KGNC-TV+ | 4 | | |
| Ballinger Beaumont | KRUN° KBMT-TV† | 1400 | Wed | 9:30 p |
| Beeville | KIBL | 1490 | Sun | 8:15 p |
| | KIBL | 1490 | Mon | 7:00 p |
| Big Spring | KTXC† KBST-TV+ | 1400 | Mon Wed | 8:30 p 6:30 p |
| Bonham | KFYN° | 1420 | Sun | 12:15 p |
| | KFYNoo | 1420 | Sat | 9:00 a |
| Borger | KHUZ† KSTB° | 1490 1430 | Mon Sun | 8:30 p 12:45 p |
| Breckenridge Brownsville | KBOR* | 1600 | Sat | 6:15 p |
| Brownwood | KBWDt | 1380 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Carrizo Spring | gs KBEN°° | 1450 | Wed | |
| Bryan | KORA | 1240 1350 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Clarksville | KCAR° KCLE° | 1120 | Sun | 1:45 p 1:15 p |
| Cleburne Colorado City | | 1320 | Sun | 12:30 p |
| Corpus Christ | KRIS* | 1360 | Fri | 7:00 p |
| | KVDO-TV† | 22 | Tues | 6:00 p |
| Crockett | KIVY* | 1290 1290 | Thurs Sun | 1:00 p |
| Dallas | KRLD-TV+ | 4 | Sat | 3:30 p 3:30 p |
| Danies | WFAA* | 820 | Wed | 9:45 p |
| | WFAA | 1310 | Mon | 10:30 p |
| Eastland | WRR† KERC°° | 1590 | Mon Sun | 8:30 p 4:00 p |
| El Paso | KEPO° | 690 | Sun | 9:45 a |
| | KROD-TV† | 1010 | | |
| Fredericksburg | KLUF° | 1340 1400 | Mon Sat | 8:30 p |
| Galveston | KLUF | 1400 | Sun | 6:15 p 7:00 p |
| Greenville | KGVL° | 1400 | Sun | 1:15 p |
| Hillsboro Houston | KHBR° KPRC° | 1500 950 | Wed | 9:45 p |
| Huntsville | KSAM† | 1490 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Jacksonville | KEBE 0 | 1400 | Sun | 7:00 p |
| Junction Kermit | KMBL ** KERB* | 1450 600 | Mon Sun | 6:30 p |
| Kingsville | KINE° | 1330 | Sun | 1:00 p 12:00 n |
| | KINE | 1330 | 121 | |
| Lamesa Laredo | KPET° KHAD-TV‡ | 690 | Sun | 7:05 p |
| Levelland | KLVToo | 1230 | Sun | 1:00 p |
| Littlefield | KVOWOO | 1490 | Sun | 7:30 p |
| Longview | KLTI** | 1280 1370 | Sun | 3:30 p |
| Lubbock | KDUB-TV† | 11 | | 12:15 p |
| Lufkin | KTRE-TV+ | 1400 | Tues | 10:30 p |
| Midland | KDUB-TV† KTRE-TV† KTRE° KMID-TV† | 1420 | Sun Tues | 5:00 p |
| MINIMIN | KCRS | 550 | Fri | 7:00 p |
| 11 | KJBC° | 1150 | Sun | 12:15 p |
| Monahans Mt. Pleasant | KVKM† KIMP° | 1340 960 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Nacogdoches | KSFA º | 860 | Sun | 12:30 p 2:30 p |
| Pampa | KPAT° | 1230 1250 | Sun | 5:30 p |
| Port Arthur Pecos | KPAC° KIUN° | 1250 | Mon | 9:15 p 8:00 a |
| Post | KRWS* | 1400 1370 | Sat Sun | 3:30 p |
| San Angelo | KTXL-TV+ KTXL ** | 8 | Sun | 3:30 p 3:30 p |
| San Antonio | WOAI° | 1340 1200 | Sun Wed | 1:00 p 9:45 p |
| San Antonio Sherman | KRRV° | 910 | Sat | 6:00 p |
| Snyder | KSNY | 1450 | Mon | 8:30 p 1:45 p |
| Stephenville Sulphur Spring | KSTV° KSST° | 1510 1230 | Sun | 6:30 p |
| Sweetwater | KXOX+ | 1240 | Mon | 6:30 p 8:30 p |
| Temple | KTEMOO | 1400 | Wed | 7:00 p |
| | (Co | ntinuec | i on Po | ige 63) |

WFIG+

1290 Mon

*Facts Forum

9:30 p

CONTEST RULES

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR:

Write letters of 150 or less words to your favorite paper about any subject of national interest. If you need more than 150 words to express your views, divide the material into two or more letters. Letters must have been published in newspaper or magazine, and clipping sent for entry. FIRST AWARD, \$25 cash plus 10 six-month subscriptions to FF NEWS for persons specified by winner; SECOND AWARD, \$10 cash plus 10 six-month subscriptions to FF NEWS; THIRD AWARD, \$5 cash plus 10 six-month subscriptions to FF NEWS; with a token award of 5 six-month subscriptions for all other letters published by FF NEWS.

SLOGAN:

ide

ith

An award of \$10 will be made for the slogan adopted for use each month. This contest will close four days prior to the closing of each Facts Forum Monthly Poll. Each person is invited to submit as many slogans as he wishes in this competition.

POLL QUESTIONS:

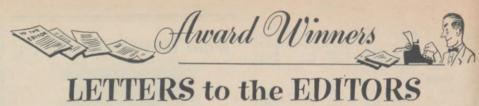
Do you have questions regarding subjects of national interest which you feel would be suitable for use in our Monthly Poll? Facts Forum offers a prize of \$10 for each question selected by our judges for such use. Questions for the contest must not contain more than 72 characters, including spaces. EACH PERSON MAY ENTER ONLY THREE QUESTIONS IN EACH CONTEST. Questions will be judged for their current interest, fairness and conciseness. Keep questions "unloaded." Questions must be worded so that they can be answered Yes or No.

QUESTIONS FOR TV AND RADIO PROGRAMS:

Enter questions for Reporters' Roundup-TV to: P. O. Box 26, Washington, D. C.; Reporters' Roundup-Radio to: Mutual Broadcasting System, Washington, D. C. The three persons submitting questions used on each of these programs will receive Wittnauer wrist watches.

PROVOCATIVE PROSE:

Send quotations worth reading and remembering. Be sure to list authors and sources. Persons whose entries are chosen for publication in FF NEWS will receive one-year subscriptions to FF NEWS. If winners are already subscribers, they may in turn designate someone whom they want to receive the award subscription. In case of duplication, the entry with the earliest postmark will be used.



1st Award FEDERAL SCHOOL AID IS OPPOSED

To the New York Press:

If some of the \$13 billion federal income tax were left in New York state, the governor would not have to run with a tin cup to Washington for aid for schools. Other states also contribute many billions, and if some of this money were left in the states, there would be no need for federal aid. The final decision at the White House Conference on Education, following the voiced opposition of many delegates, indicated the conference was stacked.

The result of the meeting, costing \$1 million, is that the federal spenders have got encouragement for another huge spread of federal disbursements, intended to defeat any prospect of tax relief. No state will benefit, for the government would only tax the money for aid to education and return a lesser sum, reduced by a political brokerage fee. This does not make sense. It is a threat to liberty and future freedom.

> MRS. MARION CROFT 14 Davis Street East Rockaway, New York

2nd Award

CONTRIBUTION

To the Los Angeles Examiner:

It seems some of our senators and congressmen are lacking in just plain common sense.

Take the Case incident, for example. According to Fulton Lewis, a representative of Senator Case approached the donor for a campaign donation, \$2,500 involved. What's wrong about that?

In these days of deflated dollars and inflated prices, including the costs of a campaign, they have to solicit funds. And what a darn fool any man would be to donate to a congressman or senator with whom he does not agree or of whom he does not approve.

In the elections of 1952 the AFL and CIO Political Action Committee spent \$2,051,113, which went to Democrats, and \$6,500, which went to New Deal Republicans. But I never heard of any such "investigation."

In the next campaign Walter Reuther calls for an expenditure of \$15 million.

Who's going to investigate that, do you imagine? LESLIE A. SHAW

122 East Avenue 45 Los Angeles 31, California

3rd Award

THE BURDEN OF ABUNDANCE

To the Louisville Courier Journal:

I think it's the wrong time to cut taxes, but it seems to get the votes. Senator Byrd of Virginia recently told how Uncle Sam gave Britain \$250 million last year so the British could cut their taxes, so that the voters would elect Eden.

This nation owes a debt of \$280 billion, which we or our children and their children will have to pay, and seven billion a

This year we proposed to give away over \$5 billion to foreign countries again. "Uncle" now has stored up surpluses valued at \$7 billion.

It all goes back to vote buying. Farmers' votes were valuable. If Uncle Sap would buy up their surpluses on which he would pay storage at the expense of the taxpayers, it would please the farmers and get lots of votes. The scheme worked fine, but now the storage bins are full.

C. A. NOLAN Route No. 2 Seymour, Indiana

SE

0

pi

af

To

th

er

Su

to

sh

in

th:

sid

an

ane

tel

ge

FA

EMBASSY STAFFS UNEQUAL

To the Boston Post:

The crying need just now is for wakeup tablets to be administered by the dozens to our officials in Washington who are supposed to be guarding the ramparts.

No one seems to know that Communist Poland has over 200 men in her embassy here and is asking permission to increase it to 500, while we are allowed only nine men in our embassy in Poland. Also that Yugoslavia and Czechoslovakia have another 1,500 in their personnel.

These, added to Russian embassy personnel and other Iron Curtain ambassadors and their large entourages in the UN, are the real danger to the United States now more than the threat of bombs from abroad. For they hope with the help of native traitors and "liberals" to take us over intact, undamaged by bombs.

Yes, it can happen here! GRACE BACON 37 Walnut Place Newtonville, Massachusetts

WATCH WHAT HAPPENS WITH LABOR UNIFIED

To the Hartford Courant:

The recent merger of the AFL and CIO is an event somewhat ominous in character at this time. The chief object of the combined union with upwards of fifteen million members is not the securing of civil rights, for these are already the heritage of every citizen under the Constitution. The main object of this organization is one of special privilege, and by means of the closed shop control of the right to work.

What new favors may be demanded remains to be seen. The labor unions have already attained sufficient power to destroy newspapers and to paralyze essential utility organizations, while the effect of a multitude of successful strikes has been to increase steadily the cost of living. Since the country is now on the eve of a presidential election, it will be interesting to watch the attitudes of both political parties and our lawmakers toward this important matter.

HENRY WARE ALLEN 1728 Alabama Avenue Chickasha, Oklahoma

WHITE ELEPHANT IS EXPENSIVE TO KEEP

To the San Diego Union:

res.

cle

ear

SO

ion,

hil-

n a

way

ain.

ises

rm-

Sap

nich

e of

ners

ked

ana

ake-

doz-

are

mist

assy ease

nine

that

an-

perissa-

the

ited

mbs

help

e us

setts

Н

and

is in

1956

The fact that we live in the best land the sun shines on should not deter us from striving to make it still better.

We have paid \$8 billion for a white elephant, the farm surplus, which is costing us \$30,000 per hour in the form of storage rentals. It cost the farmer labor and expense to produce this surplus. The Soil is a natural resource and has been used for a useless purpose. It takes time and expense to replace its fertility.

This \$8 billion is a form of subsidy Paid the farmers by the taxpayer. It seems the farmer would be just as well off if this subsidy had been paid him direct on an acreage basis, saving the depletion of his soil and the expense of producing a surplus, while the consumer could buy his products at prices he could afford.

> S. M. MANN, M.D. 10 East Fifth Street National City, California

PATRIOTISM APPRECIATED

To the Memphis Commercial Appeal:

Thank you for the editorial concerning the petition for the release of 16 prisoners convicted under the Smith Act.

The only point I disagree with is your suggestion that the petition be consigned to the waste basket. Instead, I think it should be published in every newspaper America, complete with signatures so that the American people can know who their enemies are, and believe me, I consider them all enemies.

There are too many people lending aid and comfort to Communists these days and still being considered "loyal and intelligent" Americans. They may be intelligent, but they are certainly not loyal,

and they should be labeled for what they are.

At any rate every now and then you have an editorial that reveals real patriotism, and in these days that is a quality I have learned to appreciate.

> MYRTLE P. WALKER, O.D. 3584 Park Avenue Memphis, Tennessee

WITHOUT STANDARDS

To the Pittsburgh Sun-Telegraph:

In recent years there has been a trend to abstraction in progressiveness in education and denationalization in politics.

The objective is to abolish standards. Only by the norm can we see what deviation lies in that which we judge.

In progressive education the child is to do as he pleases, to find out what he likes. The parents have no standards to go by. They cannot compare their child with the neighbor's.

In politics the emphasis is on a reduc-tion of patriotism. The children are taught that Washington and Lincoln were ordinary men and that nationalism is selfish. What standards will these children hold when they become adults?

Communism thrives on this denormalization theory. If people do not know the norm of democracy, how can they judge when a "democracy" infringes on their rights? When communism is judged on the norm of democracy, it is seen that it violates democracy.

> EDWARD L. RILEY Box 25 Duquesne University Pittsburgh 19, Pennsylvania

GET BACK TO ECONOMY AND THE CONSTITUTION

To the Indianapolis Star:

We read scores of reasons offered by our representatives for not easing the strain on the taxpayer.

Many of these reasons sound plausible enough if not viewed with too critical an eye. When one stops to analyze them, there is one simple solution no one ever considers. Why not eliminate the unnecessary expense of government? It's as simple as that. Let the federal government handle only those things for which the Constitution empowers it to act, such as defense, customs, pure food and drug, etc. - only the essentials for our mutual protection and health.

The problems of the states should be solved by the states. The reduction in federal taxes, by the elimination of countless agencies, would permit the state and local governments to handle the school, highway, welfare, etc., problems on the spot more cheaply and efficiently. Ten years after the war there is no need for foreign giveaways.

WALT CRESS 811 Prospect Crawfordsville, Indiana

RADIO and TV SCHEDULES

| TEXAS | - (Continued | from | Page | 61) |
|------------|--------------|------|------|---------|
| Texarkana | KTFS* | 1400 | Sun. | 4:45 p |
| | KCMC-TV† | 6 | Sun | 11:00 a |
| Texas City | KTLW | 920 | Sun | 3:00 p |
| Vernon | KVWC+ | 1490 | Mon | 8:30 p |
| Witness. | TEXTECT | 1040 | 3.6 | 0.00- |

| Victoria | KVIC | 1340 | Mon | 8:30 p |
|---|-----------|------|-------|---------|
| Waco | KYBS* | 630 | Thurs | 8:30 p |
| | KYBSoo | 630 | Fri | 9:30 p |
| Waxahachie | KBEC® | 1390 | - | |
| Weslaco | KRGV° | 1290 | Wed. | 9:45 p |
| | KRGV-TV+ | 5 | Mon | 10:15 p |
| Wichita Falls | KWFT-TV+ | 10 | Sat | 12:00 n |
| *************************************** | | | | |
| HATU | | | | |
| | TETTATATA | 000 | | |
| Brigham City | KBUH* | 800 | | |
| | KBUH°° | 800 | | |
| Logan | KVNU† | 610 | Mon | 7:30 p |
| Ogden | KVOG* | 1490 | Sun | 4:45 p |
| Price | KOAL | 1230 | Mon | 7:30 p |
| Vernal | KUEL® | 1340 | Mon | 5:15 p |
| | KUEL®® | 1340 | Sun | 3:00 p |
| | | | | |
| VERMO | NT | | | |
| Newport | WIKE | 1490 | Wed | 9:30 p |
| | | | | |
| St. Johnsbury | WTWN | 1340 | Wed | 9:30 p |
| | WTWN | 1340 | Sun | 6:30 p |

VIRGIN ISLANDS

| Christiansted, | | | | |
|----------------|-------|------|-------|-----------|
| St. Croix | WIVIO | 1230 | To be | announced |
| St. Thomas | WSTA | 1340 | To be | announced |

VIRGINIA

| Arlington | WEAM** | 1390 | Tues | 10:00 p |
|---------------|----------|------|----------|----------|
| Bedford | WBLT | 1350 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| Clifton Forge | WCFV | 1230 | Sun | 12:45 p |
| Crewe | WSVS* | 800 | Sun | 4:30 p |
| Galax | WBOB# | 1360 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| Hopewell | WHAP | | | |
| | WHAPOO | 1340 | Tues | 7:00 p |
| Newport News | WACHOO | 1270 | To be a | nnounced |
| | WACH* | 1270 | | |
| Norfolk- | | | | |
| Hampton 1 | WVEC-TV+ | 15 | Sat | 5:30 p |
| Richmond | WMBG* | 1380 | Fri | 7:30 p |
| Roanoke | WSLS-TV+ | 10 | Sun | 3:00 p |
| Staunton | WAFC | 900 | Sun | 5:30 p |
| Suffolk | WLPM* | 1450 | Sun | 7:45 p |
| Waynesboro | WAYB* | 1490 | To be an | nnounced |
| Win- | | | | |
| chester WII | NC-WRFL® | 1400 | Tues | 5:45 p |
| | WRFL | 1400 | | |
| | | | | |

WASHINGTON

| WASH | INGIGIA | | | |
|--------------|--------------|------|-------|---------|
| Chehalis-Cen | tralia KITI° | 1420 | Sun | 12:30 r |
| Colfax | KCLX* | 1450 | | |
| Colville | KCVL. | 1480 | Sun | 9:15 : |
| | KCVL°° | 1480 | Sun | 5:00 p |
| Moses Lake | KSEM* | 1450 | Wed | 6:30 p |
| | KSEM | 1450 | Thurs | 9:30 r |
| Pullman | KOFE° | 1150 | Sun | 10:45 |
| | KOFE | 1150 | Sun | 1:30 p |
| Seattle | KTVW-TV+ | 13 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| Spokane | KXLY-TV+ | 4 | | |
| Sunnyside | KREW® | 1230 | Sun | 7:15 p |
| Tacoma | KTAC* | 850 | Wed | 9:15 p |
| Walla Walla | KUJ° | 1490 | | |
| | | | | |

| WEST VIR | GINIA | | | |
|------------------|---------|------|------|---------|
| Bluefield | WKOY | 1240 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| Elkins | WDNE | 1240 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| Huntington | WPLH | 1470 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| Martinsburg | WEPMOO | 1340 | Sun | 10:00 p |
| Morgantown | WAJR | 1230 | Mon | 9:30 p |
| | WCLG. | 1300 | | |
| New Martinsville | WETZ. | 1330 | Fri | 10:00 a |
| | WETZOO | 1330 | | |
| | DAY-TV† | 4 | Tues | 10:00 p |
| Ronceverte | WRON* | 1400 | | |
| | WRON | 1400 | | |

1400 Sun 1400 Mon

7:45 p 9:30 p

| WISCONS | IN | | | |
|-----------------|-------------|-------|--------|----------|
| Appleton | WHBY | 1230 | Mon | 8:30 |
| Ashland | WATW | 1400 | Mon | 8:30 |
| Eau Claire | WBIZ | 1400 | Mon | 8:30 |
| Fond du Lac | KFIZ | 1450 | Mon | 8:30 |
| Green Bay | WJPG+ | 1440 | Mon | 8:30 |
| Ianesville | WCLO | 1230 | Mon | 8:30 |
| La Crosse | WLCX | 1490 | Mon | 8:30 |
| Madison | WMFM° | 104.1 | Sun | 12:15 |
| Manitowoc | wwoc. | 980 | To be | announce |
| Medford | WIGM | 1490 | Mon | 8:30 |
| Portage | WPDROO | 1350 | Sun | 4:00 |
| Reedsburg | WRDB. | 1400 | Sun | 6:15 |
| Richland Center | WRCO. | 1450 | Sat | 7:30 |
| Sturgeon Bay | WDOR* | 910 | Sun | |
| True Discours | 33777733376 | 1500 | Taba . | mnonne |

WYOMING

| TT I CITE | 1140 | | | |
|-------------|--------|------|------|------|
| Casper | KVOC° | 1230 | Sun | 7:15 |
| Cody | KODI* | 1400 | Sun | 7:15 |
| Lander | KOVE† | 1330 | Mon | 7:30 |
| Powell | KPOW+ | 1260 | Mon | 7:30 |
| Sheridan | KWYO | 1410 | Mon | 7:30 |
| Phaselander | VCOCOO | 1490 | Tues | 7:30 |

WTRWOO

1590 To be announced

Help the Cause of Freedom!

- Call or write friends to listen in on Facts
 Forum air shows. Type or write a list of stations on which they can hear and see FF
 programs and mail the list to them.
- If you cannot hear or see FF Radio and TV programs in your area, ask your station to carry them.
- Commend TV and radio stations for presenting FF. Your letters will help offset the ones they receive from critics of the FF idea of giving both sides.
- Ask newsstands for the Facts Forum News and if they do not carry it, ask them to do so.
- Get your club or discussion group to raise
 FF poll questions in their meetings.
- Write editors, columnists and commentators your informed opinions on problems facing the American people. Enter the published clip-

pings of letters containing 150 or less words in the FF letter contest. Read rules of the FF contest on page 62 of this issue.

- Write Facts Forum, Dallas, Texas, for material which will assist you in getting business friends interested in ADDING PATRIOTISM TO THEIR ADS.
- Pass your copy of Facts Forum News around to friends so they may judge if they wish to subscribe.
- Submit three questions to enter in the August Poll Question Contest (72 spaces, or less). Vote the July Poll on page 65 of this issue.
- Send your friends a subscription to Facts Forum News. Where else could you find so much of value for so little cost? 1-year subscription, \$3, 2 years for \$5.

| Enter My Ne | w Renewal Subscription NOV | VI |
|----------------------|----------------------------|------------|
| ☐ I enclose \$5 | or 2 years 🔲 I enclose \$3 | for 1 year |
| | FACTS FORUM NE | WS |
| | DALLAS 1, TEXAS | |
| NAME (Please Print)_ | | , |
| Street | | |
| City | Zon | eState |

Mental Health

(Continued from Page 46)

transfer to their jurisdiction of residence is not accomplished, seems to have been widely misunderstood. In view of this fact, we recommend the insertion of clarifying language.

It is our understanding that the original bill contained a section providing for criminal penalties for wilfully using, or conspiring with, or assisting another to cause the unwarranted hospitalization of any individual, or for the denial to any individual of any rights granted him under the provisions of the measure. While we recognize that the existence of such a penal provision might impede the discovery and hospitalization of some persons who are mentally ill, we feel, in balance, that it is a desirable safeguard in a measure of this nature. Accordingly, we recommend that a similar safeguard be incorporated in the measure by your committee.

Respectfully yours,
GEORGE F. LULL,
Secy. and Gen. Mgr.,
American Medical Assn.,
Chicago, Illinois

Some Objections and Replies

The Department of Health, Education, and Welfare of the government has prepared a point-by-point analysis of the Alaska Mental Health Act, introduced into the Congressional Record of April 168 by the Honorable E. L. Bartlett, Delegate from Alaska, which endeavors to clear up some objections which have been made to this legislation. Among the points mentioned in this analysis are the following:

Procedures for Hospitalization

Objection: That a person could be put away simply on application of another person and a physician's certificate that he was mentally ill.

Answer: This is not so, as reading of the provision will indicate. Section 103 (b) provides that an individual may be admitted for care and treatment in a hospital upon written application (by an interested party, a health or welfare officer, the Governor, or the head of the institution in which the individual may be) accompanied by a certificate of a licensed physician. The certificate must state that, in the physician's opinion, the individual is mentally ill and because of his illness, "either (1) is likely to injure himself or others if allowed to remain at liberty or, (2) being in need of care or treatment in a hospital, lacks sufficient insight or capacity to make responsible application" for himself. The certificate must be based upon examination.

This provision is an authorization for admission, not for confinement. It carries with it no authority to apprehend the individual and forcibly remove him to the

*Congressional Record, April 16, 1956, pp. A3049-51.

hospital or to have the hospital detain him against his will after admission; his liberty is not curtailed. . . .

The following provisions of H. R. 6376 are designed to assure the prompt discharge of patients whenever the circumstances warranting either voluntary or emergency hospitalization or judicial commitment have ceased to exist. . . .

Section 105: The head of the hospital must in any event arrange for examination within 5 days after admission, by a designated examiner of every patient hospitalized upon application by others. The patient must be discharged if the conditions warranting admission are not found.

Section 107: Every patient, however hospitalized, is entitled to have the need for his hospitalization determined by judicial proceedings on his own petition or that of an interested party. . . .

Objection: That the hearing may be held without notice to the patient. That the patient is not required to be present.

Answer: The first is not so. The second is true, but required attendance would in many cases be inhumane and damaging to health; the patient always has the right to be present. . . .

Provisions Relating to the Transfer of Patients from or to Alaska

Objection: That people in the United States could be picked up and sent to Alaska for hospitalization as mentally ill. That the land granted to Alaska would be used as a place of confinement.

Answer: There is no basis in the bill for either charge. However, there are transfer provisions of a type customary under state laws for nonresidents and for patients, such as veterans, who may be entitled to care in federal hospitals. The land grant (sec. 202) is to provide an additional source of income to the Territory to aid it in assuming responsibility for the care of the mentally ill in Alaska.

Suddenly the play ceased. The curtain rang down as quickly and unexpectedly as it had risen. As we left the theater, feeling that we still did not know whether the fate of the Alaska Mental Health Act would be in the hands of the "lady or the tiger," we passed a large placard which read:

GIVE TO YOUR MENTAL HEALTH FUND Help those less fortunate than yourself.

and we wondered - perhaps they should be helping us.

Hurrying to the nearest travel office, and selecting some colorful folders from the rack, we asked the clerk "What is Alaska like in the summer"

The energy of the free individual is the most dynamic force in human affairs.

- DWIGHT D. EISENHOWER

Poll Question Winners For July, 1956

his

76

is-

m-

m-

tal

na-

os-'he di-

nd.

ver

di-

or

be

hat

nt.

in

ing

ght

ted

to ill.

bill

are

ary

for be

he

an

rri-

lity

ka.

cur-

nex-

the

not

ıska

the

we

1:

hey

fice,

lers ker?"

l-n R

956

An award of \$10.00 each has been made to the following persons who submitted the questions used in this month's poll:

1st question: MR. LEE RICHARDSON 1008 N. Livingston Street Arlington 5, Virginia

2nd question: MISS FRANCES BENSON Box 422 Holly, Colorado

3rd question: MRS. ALTA CASS Lometa, Texas

4th question: MRS. JOS. DANKE Route 2, Box 433A Walkerton, Indiana

5th question: GEORGE DURST P. O. Box 61 Jamaica, New York

6th question: MRS. E. M. FUNK 6221 Templeton Street Huntington Park, California

7th question: AXEL B. GRAVEM Orleans, Massachusetts

8th question: JOHN M. HANLEY P. O. Box 342 Palo Alto, California

9th question: MISS MARY HELEN MAYER 240 South Vermont Avenue

Sedalia, Missouri

10th question: EARLE R. MILLER 1208 North Jackson Street

Milwaukee 2, Wisconsin

11th question: TED SOUSA Apt. No. 1, 27½ Morton St. New York 14, New York

12th question: PHYLLIS KOLBER 7639 N. Greenview Avenue Chicago 26, Illinois

13th question: B. WAYNE OSBORNE 1321 Avenue K Cozad, Nebraska

14th question: J. P. WHITTINGHILL Falls of Rough, Kentucky

FACTS FORUM POLL QUESTIONS

| Yes No | Closes July 1 |
|---------|--|
| | Do you think racial trouble in northern states is being fully reported? Are you in favor of statehood for Hawaii and Alaska? Would you approve a retail sales tax to take the place of income tax? Should police and other censors be allowed to ban books and movies? Would you favor expansion of U. S. trade with Russia? Is NATO a threat to U. S. sovereignty? Should the maximum federal income tax be put at 25%? Should American servicemen be tried in foreign courts? Should permanent industrial courts be set up to settle labor disputes? Should immigration quota be determined by number of unemployed? Should all states adopt model law for control of barbiturate sales? Is the exchange student plan a good idea? Should government finance research to find new uses for surplus products? |
| on a se | |
| | Texas (no other address necessary). Their votes shown in this manner, or ed on the above form, represent their ballots in the Facts Forum Poll. |

MAY POLL RESULTS

% Yes

21 Should the sacred doctrine of States' Rights be destroyed?

• If you wish to subscribe to Facts Forum News, please check below.

84 Should parents help to select textbooks used by public schools?

12 Chould we have more medication of deighing water?

13 Should we have mass medication of drinking water?

☐ I enclose \$3 for a one-year subscription.

☐ I enclose \$5 for a two-year subscription.

49 Should we have a national traffic law?

64 Should more curbs be placed on consumer credit?

72 Will Russian victories in Olympics turn into powerful Communist propaganda?

74 Would enforcement of curfew reduce juvenile delinquency?

29 Is government controlled by big business?

65 Would the U. S. benefit by a third major political party?

31 Should clergy take sides in political, social and economic questions?

60 Should we increase defense spending in the guided missile program?

31 Should all men in service get free education?

71 Is pay-as-you-ride a fair method for financing federal highways?

44 Are we on the brink of war?

SLOGAN FOR JULY, 1956

Your Vote Is Your Country's Security

Submitted by BETTY HENNING, 260 Moore Ave., Tonawanda 23, New York

ERCTS FORUM PRESENTS

ORTERS' ROUTERS' ROUT

Famous personalities in the Washington spotlight give their straightforward opinions on the headliner topic of the week. Witness, too, the mental agility of the veteran news reporters who ask the questions on this weekly program.



Facts Forum takes pleasure in announcing that Robert F. Hurleigh, well-known news analyst and commentator, and director of Mutual Broadcasting System's Washington operations, will be the moderator on the Reporters' Roundup programs.

Intensive research and planning have preceded the presentation of the NEW "Reporters' Roundup-TV" program, and the radio version, "Topic of the Week." You will welcome the news and views of Members of Congress, and the Cabinet, Diplomats, and Military Officers who will bring you behind-the-scene news direct from our nation's capital.



True to the nonpartisan tradition of Facts
Forum, final decisions will not be rendered
on these programs. You participate in the
shaping of public policy by forming
your individual opinion on
controversial issues.

Radio o FELEN

Presenting the differing philosophies two congressional leaders on governmental issues of grave importance to the welfare of our country. ORTERS' ROUNDUR Near Head Inch No Radio

Famous names in the news will continue weekly on this Reporters' Roundup radio program to answer the questions the public want answered.